

# Descendants of Thomas Averell

---

## Generation 1

1. **THOMAS<sup>1</sup> AVERELL<sup>1-8</sup>** was born on 09 Dec 1672 in Topsfield, Essex, Massachusetts<sup>1, 5-9</sup>. He died before 11 Nov 1734. He married Mary Baker on 27 Jan 1702 in New Preston, Litchfield, Connecticut<sup>4</sup>. She was born in 1675 in New Preston, Litchfield, Connecticut. She died on 22 Nov 1762.

Notes for Thomas Averell:

He was bap. in Topsfield by Rev. Mr. Capen, May 16. 1697; signed the mutual agreement of his father's heirs (having date "this fourth day of February in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred one or two") while living at Preston, Conn.; ----his brother Isaac Averell making acknowledgment with him before "John Brown, Js. of ye peace," May 30, 1724.

The wife of Thomas Averill joined the First Church of Preston in 1703; and the Second Church (now in Griswold) in 1720, and her husband in 1721.

His first purchase of land is recorded at Preston, Conn.; the deed is as follows: Book ii, p. 43:

"To all Christin people to whome these presents shall com Greeting Know ye that j John Brown of preston in New London county in the Coloney of conecticot in New england for and in consideration of forty pounds of mony in hand Payed by thomas Auerill of the same town and county & coloney above mentioned ye resait is here of acknowledged and myself there with satisfied content & payed & of every part there of doth exonerat aquit & discharge him ye sd thomas Auerill his heires executors administrators and assigns for euer doath by these presents fully freely clerely & absolutely give grant bargain sell alien enfeofe make ouer & confirm unto him ye sd thomas Auerill his heires executors administrators & assigns foreuer a sartain percll of up Land medow Land and Swomp Land setuat Lying and being within ye township of preston on ye East of poachoag River in ye county and coloney a boue sd beginning at ye North westwardly corner of ye sd Land by ye river at a stake & heap of stons then running on an East & be South Corse unto a white oak tree with a cwatch in it, & stons about it from thence on ye same corse seuenty chains to a great whit oak tree marked with stons about it & from ye tree on ye same corse thirty five chains unto a chestnut tree marked IA then turning upon a south corce a hundred & twenty one roods by ye comon unto a black oak tree marked on four sids then turning westwardly & running on a strait line about fower hundred fifty five roods unto a stake & heape of stones which stands by pachoaag riuier then taking ye riuier ye same way it runneth for ye Westwardly bounds untill it cometh to ye first bound mentioned.

To have and to hold y" above sd Lands according to ye buts & bounderis & number of roods from bound to bound as thay are mentioned to ye only proper use benifite & behofe of him ye sd Thomas Auerill his heires executors administrators & assigns forever with all ye profits priveledges & appurtenances there unto belonging or in aney wise appertaining as woods trees springs of water watercorses & all other whatsoever & j ye above sd John Brown hath in myself good right full power Lawfull authority to give grant bargain sell alien enfeofe make ouer & confirm all ye above sd Land in manner & form as aboue sd to him ye sd thomas Auerill his heires executors administrators & assigns forever so as he & thay may euer here after peacably & quiatly ocupey posses & injoy ye same free & clere & clere & clere & freely & clerely acquitted & discharged of and from all & all manar of other gifts grants bargains Sales alienations or act or acts or incombrances what soever had made or done or sufored to be made or done by me ye sd John Brown & j ye aboue sd John Brown doth couenant promise & ingage for myself my heires executors administrators and assigns forever ye j nor thay will nor shall Never here after molest nor hinder y" sd thomas Auerill his executors administrators or assigns in ye peacabell & quiat occupying possessing & improueing ye sd Land as in witness of my full consent; have herewith sett my hand and Seale for ye confirmation of thes presents preston Dated September ye 15 in ye yere of our Lord god one thousand seuen hundred & three in ye second year of ye Raigh of our souerain Lady Quen Ann Anno quede signed sealed & deliuered in ye presenc of us witnesses

John Brown (a seal)

Jonathan Tracy

Timothy herrick

peter Damson March 14 1705

his free act and Deed before me

Jonathan Tracy

justis of peace

This Deed entred March 18, 1706

Per me Jonathan Tracy Recorder

September 15, 1703 Mr. John Brown

appered and acknowledged ye

aboue written instrument to be

---

## Generation 1 (con't)

[Abstracts from deeds relating to Thomas, which are recorded at Preston, Conn., we give as follows] :

Thomas "Auerill" of Preston, deeds land "on the pachog river" in Preston, to his brother Isaac "Aueriel," "March ye 28 in ye yere of our Lord god one thousand seuen hundred and three four" (1703-4). See under Isaac. 21.

Thomas Auerell of preston .... husban man, sells to Hopestell Tyler of preston, 120 acres of land be it more or less lying in preston, 110 acres by the pachogage River, and ten acres not far from it, . . . Aprell the fift one thousand seuen hundred and foure.

(Signed) Thomas Auerell Book i, p. 377.

Witnesses: Jonathan Tracy, Mary Tracy, Ack. June 20, 1704.

Thomas "Auerell" witnesses a deed of William Billings Dec. 7, 1704.

Book i. p. 376

He sells John Hill 33 acres in Preston, Feb. 28, 1712.

(Sig.) Thomas Averil. Book iii. p. 32

He sells land to Gates & Clark, Oct. 27, 1718.

(Sig.) Thomas Averill Book iii. p. 161

Also others- Book ii, p. 171; Book iii, pp. 110; 146; Book iv, p. 343. And Book iv, p. 811; - John Cook of Preston gives to Thomas and John Averill, for £63. 12s., quit claim deed to about 100 acres of land in the North Society of Preston on south side of Paucchoag River bounded by Edward Cogswell's land; April 30, 1733.

Book iv, p. 811. Thomas and John Averill of Preston sell to Ephraim Harrick, Jr., land by the River Pachog, for £240, which land was bounded by the Benjamin, Tyler Cogswell, Averell lands. May 1, 1733.

Thomas Averell d. before Nov. 11, 1734. His will was proved at a court held at New London, Conn., Nov. 26, 1734, and ordered recorded ; and an inventory was also exhibited, approved and ordered recorded. The following is an abstract of the will:

In the name of God Amen. May ye 9<sup>th</sup> 1734.

I Thomas Averill of Preston, in ye county of New London and Collony of Connecticut in New England being very weak and under uncomfortable circumstances of Body but in perfect mind and memory ....do . . . (etc.)

To my loving wife Mary Averill my two best beds with all there furniture and ye bedsteads and one third part of all ye rest of my movables after she has taken out all my puter all to be at her disppose forever. And I give unto her my dwelling house and ye improvement of all ye one third of my Real Estate so long as she continues my widow. Unto my son John Averill I give five shillings money to be paid him by my executors and that with that money he did receive for ye land that I sold unto Mr. Ephraim Herrick Junr which sum was between two and three hundred pounds money, with what other things he has had of me (after he has paid forty pounds money unto my son Solomon) is ye whole of his portion out of my estate.

I give unto Ichabud Averill all ye rest of my estate both Real and personal or moveable where ever it may be found forever, he doing what I shall here after direct. Ichabod shall give ... to my third son Abijah £15, within two years after he reaches the age of 21;

.....To my fourth son Solomon, 10 Shillings (and the £40, mentioned above) ; to my eldest daughter Mary Averill £30, 2 years after my death; to my dau. Hannah Averill, £30 5 years after my death; to my daughter Abigail Averill £25, 7 years after my death. Solomon is to live with Ichabud till he reaches the age of 21. Mary my said wife and Ichabud my son to be my executors to this my last will and testament.

Signed Thomas Averill. (Seal.)

Witnesses John Cooke

Samuel Lenerd

Jacob Brown

These witnesses proved the will at Preston, Nov. 11, 1734.

It was recorded May 22, 1735. Vol. ii. p. 94. Probate Records, New London Co., New London, Conn. Page 95, same vol., gives the inventory, certified to by the executors Nov, 26, 1734, as correct. This showed that Thomas Averill had left his family in comfort, and that he was probably a religious man, as he had five Bibles and three Testaments; he also left twelve small books.

It is evident that Thomas Averill did not marry Abigail Cogswell in Ipswich, Nov. 29, 1712, as all records show his only wife was Mary.

---

## Generation 1 (con't)

His wife and widow survived him some years; the date of her death is not known ; but she petitioned the Court Sept. 25, 1753, to appt a com. of freeholders to set off for her the freehold estate left to her by her husband's will. The Court appd Maj. Samuel Coit, Capt. Moses Tyler, and Elijah Beleherall of Preston to divide and "sett off to sd widow her proper meets and bounds in sd Estate." Journal B. v. p. 130. Probate Court, New London Co.

There must have been some delay, for the Journal Probate Court, B. vi, p. 162, 1754, states that she, Mary Averell, widow and Relict of Thomas Averell late of Preston dec'd, again asks the same favor. And this time the com. appd is Mr. Wm Witter, Esq., Messers Stephen Tucker and Ebenezer Leonard, freeholders, all of Preston. If the copy is correct it appears not to have been accomplished until the Nov. 22, 1762, Court.

Undoubtedly a more thorough search of records would explain the occasion of a second application, and the date of "Nov. 22, 1762," affixed to the action of the Court, - which is very likely a mistake of the copyist (Ed.). Such a search might also reveal the dates of the death of Thomas Averell and his wife.

Thomas Averell and Mary Baker had the following children:

- i. EBENEZER<sup>2</sup> AVERELL<sup>1, 4</sup> was born on 01 Dec 1702 in New Preston, Litchfield, Connecticut<sup>1, 4</sup>.
- ii. JOHN AVERELL<sup>1, 4</sup> was born on 26 Jun 1705 in New Preston, Litchfield, Connecticut<sup>1, 4</sup>.

### Notes for John Averell:

Associated with his father in deeds of April and May, 1733; mentioned in his father's will, 1734; He had a deed from Jacob Ward of 50 acres of land with 'a mention (mansion) house thereon situate,' at "Rock Meddo" in Union, Windham Co., CT, for which he paid £90. Sept. 10, 1736; Union Land Records; he being of Union. He deeds land to William Ward, Jan. 21, 1737, and acknowledges the same Mar. 3, 1737, before Richard Abbe, Justice of the Peace. Consideration £150. Union; Land Records, Mar. 4, 1736-7, Richard Abbe of Windham. CT, sells John Averill of Union "in the same Co., CT, for £106, "all that my hundred acre lot that I bought of Joshua Fitch, in the township of Stafford Co. Hartford, CT - bounded in part by land of Joseph Pain."

Stafford Deeds. Bol. I, p. 578.

No Stafford record shows that John disposed of this land. A list of ratable estates and of part of the inhabitants of Stafford, in 174, has no Avery or Averill record. Ichabod Averell had lands in Stafford, but they are not found recorded. The Town Records show no Avery or Averell, and Church Records up to 1800 were destroyed by fire. There are no records indicating marriage.

- iii. MARY AVERELL<sup>1, 4</sup> was born on 09 Mar 1707 in New Preston, Litchfield, Connecticut<sup>1, 4</sup>. She died before 09 May 1734 in New Preston, Litchfield, Connecticut<sup>1</sup>.

### Notes for Mary Averell: never married

- iv. PAUL AVERELL<sup>1, 4</sup> was born on 20 Mar 1708 in New Preston, Litchfield, Connecticut<sup>1, 4</sup>. He died before 09 May 1734 in New Preston, Litchfield, Connecticut<sup>1</sup>.
2. v. ICHABOD AVERELL<sup>1, 4, 10-11</sup> was born on 25 May 1710 in New Preston, Litchfield, Connecticut<sup>1, 4</sup>. He married Bathseba Pain on 08 Dec 1742 in New Preston, Litchfield, Connecticut (Preston-Griswold New Haven Second Church<sup>1</sup>).
- vi. HANNAH AVERELL<sup>1, 4</sup> was born on 20 Aug 1713 in New Preston, Litchfield, Connecticut<sup>1, 4</sup>. She married Thomas Page on 26 Oct 1759<sup>1</sup>.
3. vii. ABIJAH AVERELL<sup>1</sup> was born between 1714-1718<sup>1</sup>. He married Sarah \ on 08 Jan 1750 in Newport, Newport, Rhode Island<sup>1</sup>.
4. viii. SOLOMON AVERELL<sup>4, 12</sup> was born on 22 Oct 1719 in New Preston, Litchfield,

---

### Generation 1 (con't)

Connecticut<sup>1</sup>. He died in 1791. He married Hannah Pettingell on 18 Dec 1746 in New Preston, Litchfield, Connecticut<sup>1, 4</sup>.

ix. ABIGAIL AVERELL was born on 11 Feb 1722 in New Preston, Litchfield, Connecticut<sup>1</sup>.

---

### Generation 2

2. **ICHABOD<sup>2</sup> AVERELL** (Thomas<sup>1</sup>)<sup>1, 4, 10-11</sup> was born on 25 May 1710 in New Preston, Litchfield, Connecticut<sup>1, 4</sup>. He married Bathseba Pain on 08 Dec 1742 in New Preston, Litchfield, Connecticut (Preston-Griswold New Haven Second Church<sup>1</sup>).

Notes for Ichabod Averell:

He was mentioned May 9, 1734, in his father's will as an heir and executor of his estate  
On March 3, 1746-7 ; Ichabod Averill of Stafford, Co. Hartford, Conn., for £700, sold Nathaniel Butler of Stafford, two tracts or parcels of land in the township of Stafford, one containing about one hundred acres, the other containing fifty acres, warranting the same against the lawful claims of any person or persons.

{Stafford Deeds, Vol. 2. April 4, 1746.) He had paid £435, 10s for the above land (which had recently belonged to Joseph Payn), to Ebenezer Gray and John Johnson both of Co. Windham, Colony of Conn., he being then of Preston, in the Co. of New London, Conn. (Quit Claim deed Stafford Reg., Vol. 2, p. 172).

March 9, 1747;- Ichabod "Averil" of Stafford, in Co. Hartford, Col. of Conn., for £1000, in bills of public credit according to the old tenor, rec'd from Abijah Averil of Preston, Conn., sells him .....a house and land in Preston, Conn., . . . about 100 acres ...  
bounded by land which Capt. Taylor bought of Thomas Averil, and by land of Edward Cogswell and Obed Benjamin. Wit's, John Crery, --Crery. In Plainfield, Windham Co. Conn. March 9, 1747, Ichabod Averil ack. same before John Crery Justice of ye peace. Rec. same date {Preston Deeds, Vol. 6, p. 28). Dec. 26, 1753 :- Ichabod Averill formerly of Preston, Conn., now of Shiffeld, in ye Mass bay in New Eng., for four thousand pounds (£4000) in bills of credit of ye old tenor to me in hand paid by  
Solomon Averill of Preston, husbandman sell him about 100 acres of land in Preston. Wit's, Samuel Morgan; Jedediah Frink.

Ack. and recorded same duly by Ichabod Averill at Preston, before Sam'll Morgan, Justice of the peace {Preston Deeds, Vol. 6, p. 498).

According to Taylor's History of Great Barrington, p. 94, Ichabod Averill was admitted to the Congregational Church at Great Barrington, 5 Feb'y, 1744. A cross against his ame shows he was admitted from another church. The original records were destroyed years ago, and this record was from a copy.

Great Barrington in 1774 was a part of Sheffield. His brother John was associated with Stafford, Conn., having purchased land there.

A deed from the Stockbridge Indians, to John Dibble, Josiah Loomis and others, dated 29 Mar. 1757 {Springfield Reg., Mass., B. 1, p. 11), names as one of the grantees to Taconic Mountain, Mass., Ichabod Averell, he having one Right or forty-eighth part of a township of land west of Sheffield. This was apparently in the present town of Mount Washington.

And in B. 1, p. 128, same registry, we find that Ichabod Averill "living on the Province land lying west of Sheffield" and "one of the early proprietors of said land," conveys the above Right of land in Taconnuck Mountain to John King of Grump, Elbo Precinct, Dutchess Co., N. Y., by deed dated 23 Dec. 1757, and recorded the same date (?). This "Province land" was probably what is now the towns of Mount Washington, Egremont and Alford.

Sept., 1767, John King, then of Armenia Precinct, Dutchess Co., N. Y., brings suit against Ichabod Averill "living on Taconnack Mountain so called in Sheffield," to eject the said Ichabod from land above mentioned. This suit Ichabod successfully defends.

---

## Generation 2 (con't)

The suit was renewed at the Sept. Term, 1768, and by agreement was referred to three men. At the Feb. Term, 1769, the referees reported in favor of King.

From records of the Court of Common Pleas, for 1761-1772, at Pittsfield, Mass., we find that at the Sept. Term, 1767, a suit -was brought against Ebenezer Averill "of aconnock Mountain so called in Sheffield," on a note given 7 July 1766. It is to be noticed that the date and locality are the same as specified in the suit against Ichabod.

At the Feb. Term, 1768, Ebenezer Averill "living on Taconnack Mountain so called in said (Berkshire) county," appears with George Hall of Sheffield, "together with one Ichabod Averill," as defendant in suit on note given 19 Nov. 1767. Execution is issued 20 Sept. 1768 against Ebenezer Averill and Hall. Ichabod may have endorsed the note. From this may be inferred some relationship between Ichabod and Ebenezer.

Probate Records at Pittsfield, Mass., have no Averill records prior to 1800.

Land Records show only two Averill deeds prior to 1790 : - One from David Calkins to Paul Averill of Tockonuck Mountain, dated 17 Sept. 1772, and conveying a half Right of land on Tackonuck Mountain ; the other from Paul Averill "of a Place called Tackonock Mountain, yeoman," to Thomas Caide, dated 18 March 1773, conveyed the same half Right above, "together with all Improvements."

"Tackonock (modern Taconic) Mountain" is generally assumed to be the present town of Mount Washington in the south-westerly part of Berkshire county, bordering on Connecticut and New York, though the bounds in 1773 were rather indefinite. But other Averills were close by at Salisbury and Kent, and their influence may have led their relatives to this locality, which was near them. Our next Averill record is of Thomas Averill of Tyringham "housewrite," who conveys lands in that town ISO1,Vital Record of Tyringham to 1850 (N. E. H. G. S.) do not give any records of Averills ; but as Tyringham was near Sheffield, Mass., w^here Thomas Averill was born in 1763, he too becomes identified with the above Averills of Taconic Mountain.

Until 1847 Monterey was part of Tyringham.

The above records are supplemented by records of soldiers in the American Revolution, some of which, when compared, show^ the association of some of the Averills named above, and in the list of children, with the same officers and in the same companies.

Dec. 8, 1742, Ichabod m. Bathsheba Pain (Records of 2d Cong. Ch.), of Preston (that part now Griswold), Conn.

### MEMORANDUM.

\* Although it does not seem likely that Ichabod was the father of eight sons, the compiler (Clara) has placed these names of Averills here after considerable thought about the facts in hand; believing that if new data comes to light, correction can be made more easily for having all known facts and traditions placed together.

First, Josiah and Paul were associated with Sunderland, Vt., by records; Josiah's name appears among the creditors of Capt. Joseph Averill in the adm'n of his estate. Josiah and Thomas served under Capt. Ebenr Wallis, April 1782; "That", Isaiah (Corporal), and Josiah (Sergt.), all served at the same time under Capt. Elijah Galusha 1781-2. As Capt. Joseph Averill lived for some years at Killingly near Ichabod's home in Preston, Conn., and as they were cousins, and as their other cousins Samuel, Daniel, and Moses Averill of New Preston, Conn., were original grantees of much land in Vermont preceding the Revolution, it seems certain that they were all closely related. Also the Coopersville, Mich., Averills, in ignorance of all the above facts, have legends that hold these doubtful members of Ichabod's family as sons of one man, whose name they do not know. For this reason the last two names, not mentioned, save by them, were also added to the list ; namely, Cyrus and Silas.

---

## Generation 2 (con't)

Ichabod Averell and Bathseba Pain had the following children:

5.
  - i. PAUL R AVERELL<sup>1, 11, 13</sup> was born before 10 Jul 1749 in Sheffield, Berkshire, Massachusetts<sup>11, 14</sup>. He married (1) ELIZABETH.
  - ii. BATHSEBA AVERELL<sup>11</sup> was born before 08 Mar 1753 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York.
  - iii. JOSIAH AVERELL<sup>1, 11</sup> was born before 12 Oct 1753 in Amenia, Dutchess, New York<sup>1, 11</sup>.
  - iv. CYRUS AVERELL<sup>1</sup>.
  - v. EBENEZER AVERELL<sup>1, 15</sup>.

Notes for Ebenezer Averell:

A private in Capt. Robert Cochran's Co., enlisted about Nov. 26, 1775, Maj. Brown's detachment; now in service of the United Colonies, dated Camp, near Quebec. Feb. 16, 1776. Rev. War, Vt. Pension Certif.; signed by W. H. Gilmore, Adj. Gen. State of Vermont.

- vi. ISAAH AVERELL<sup>1</sup>.

Notes for Isaiah Averell:

6 days. Corporal. In Capt. Elijah Galusha's Co. (Rev. War), in Arlington. Oct., 1781: 3 days. Corporal. Capt. Elijah Galusha, Expedition to Northward, Dec, 1781. Residence, unknown. Rev. War, Vt. Pension Certif.; signed by W. H. Gilmore, Adj. Gen.

- vii. SILAS AVERELL<sup>1</sup>.
- viii. THAD AVERELL<sup>1</sup>.

Notes for Thad Averell:

This name may be intended for Thad, an abbreviation of Thaddeus; but it appears in Revolutionary records as Thad Averill, 3 days. Private. In Capt. Elijah Galusha's Co. (Rev. War) Alarm of May, 1782. (Josiah was in this expedition as Sergt. for three days under the same officer.) Rev. War, Vt. Pension Certif. ; signed by W. H. Gilmore, Adj. Gen. State of Vermont.

3. **ABIJAH<sup>2</sup> AVERELL** (Thomas<sup>1</sup>)<sup>1</sup> was born between 1714-1718<sup>1</sup>. He married Sarah \ on 08 Jan 1750 in Newport, Newport, Rhode Island<sup>1</sup>.

Notes for Abijah Averell:

He is mentioned in his father's will of May 9, 1734 as a minor, and as "my third son." His brother Ichabod is to give him £15 within two years after he reaches the age of 21, and he is to be put out to learn a trade until he is of that age.

Feb. 13, 1739-40, Thomas Johnson of Planfield sells Abijah Averel land in Preson for £90.

(Preston Deeds, Vol. 5, p. 205)

Aug. 7, 1739, Jonathan Phillips sells him land in Preston adj. Edward Cogswell's land for £300. (Id, Vol. 5, p. 205.)

May 22, 1744, John Brown, Esq, of Preston sells him for 14 shillings 10 acres of land in Preston. (Id. Vol. 5, p. 375.)

Aug 28, 1745 Abijah "Averil" of Preston sells 90 acres of land in Preston adj. Edward Cogswell's land, to Richard Cook, vor £650.

Witnesses are Asher Posuter and Sam'll Morgan. (id, Vol 5, p. 424.)

Jan. 11, 1753 Abijah Averill of Newport in the Colony of Thode Island and Providence Plantations for the Consideration of two thousand pounds (£2000), in bills of Credit of ye old tenor rec'd to his full satisfaction of Capt. Roger Billings of Preston did give grant...to him...a (certain) tract of land in Preston ...with a dwelling house and barn standing thereon containing by estimation about 160 acres...

Wit's

Signed Abijah Averill

John Tyler

Amos Kinne.

Ack'd same date by Mr. Abijah Averill (at Preston) before Sam'll

---

## Generation 2 (con't)

Coit, Justice of the Peace. Preston Deeds, Vol. 6, p. 461.

Rec. June 16, 1753.

Feb. 26, 1754, Abijah Averill formerly of Preston, CT...but now of Newport in the Co. of Newport in Rhod Island Government...Whereas I ye sd Abijah Averill did on ye ninth day of March A. D. 1747 receive of my Brother Ichabod Averill of Stafford in Hartford, CT, a deed of about one hundred acres of land in Preston in ye County of New London, and as to yeboundaries of sd deed reference to Preston Records may be had.. the sd land was made over to me..only to secure the same from two executors of about three hundred pounds in favor of Mr. Jonson of Lebanon, of Windham County, and against sd Ichabod Averill,...and I the subscriber did at the same time owe my brother Ichabod Averill, and since have paid sd Jonson his demands...and now I do by these presents and by ye earnest request of my sd brother Ichabod Averill and for Love and good will I have to my sd brother and that justice mighty be done, do give, grant, make over and release unto my brother Solomon Averill of Preston al the right title, and interest that I now have or ever had to or by virtue of said deed, and I the sd Abijah Averill do for myself my heirs...acquit...and discharge the above Solomon Averill, his heirs...from all obligations etc etc.

(Signed) Abijah Averill

Wit s

2 Mar. 1754,

Benjamin Tucker

Newport Ss. Ack. By Abijah Averill

James Rogers

before Martin Howard

Justice of the Peace

Recorded Preston Deeds, April 19, 1754. Vol. 6, p. 499.

Old Newport Land Evidence, Vol. iii, p. 298. William Blackstock of Newport, Mariner, sells for £1000, to Abijah Averill of Newport, Merchant ½ part of a lot, bounded N. & E. on streets; S. on other ½ part of sd lot, owned by grantor and occupied by grantee; W. on another street. Dated Aug. 20, 1750. Rec. Aug. 29, 1750.

Wit's Job Little and Jos Fox.

Also, Vol. iii, p. 301-2. Abijah Averill of Newport, Merchant, for £1000, sells to Patrick Grant ½ part of same lot, and occupied by Nassau Hastie and Patrick Chambers. Sarah wife of Abijah releases down right. Dated Dec. 4, 1750. Rec'd Dec 17, 1750.

Wit's Andw Heatley, Nathan Miller.

March 7, 1768, Town Council Meeting, Newport, RI Sarah Averill is allowed 40s a week for support of her sick daughter named Martha Martin.

April 4, 1768, Council Meeting, Newport. Sarah Averill allowed 60s a week for her daughter Martha Martin "who is much disordered in her senses."

March 5, 1770 Town Council Meeting, Newport. Sarah Averill "for her daughter till she died, - 3 weeks £12."

The above are from Council records; Early records of the Town of Newport, RI. The amounts seem large for charity. There may be some other explanation. Some calamity certainly had befallen Abijah Averill before this time.

The Census of 1774, State of Rhode Island, under heads of families and number in each, gives: "Sarah Averill, one male over sixteen, and two females over sixteen."

Sarah Averill's family evidently consisted of herself, her son Ebenezer and a daughter. As no other Sarah Averill appears in Newport records it seems that she must have been the widow of Abijah, and that her husband had died before this date, and probably before April 4, 1768, when the Town Council allowed her the amount mentioned above for her daughter. Special Town Council Oct. 11, 1793, voted: "that Sarah Averill now sick with Small Pox in the natural way, be removed to Coasters Harbor," and that Patty Averill be permitted to go with her grandmother, and be inoculated at her own expense.

Abijah Averell and Sarah \ had the following children:

6. i. EBENEZER<sup>3</sup> AVERELL<sup>1, 16-19</sup> was born before 08 Apr 1753 in Newport, Newport, Rhode Island<sup>1</sup>. He died on 18 Oct 1820 in Providence, Providence, Rhode Island<sup>20</sup>. He married Sarah Crossing on 18 May 1775 in Newport, Rhode Island (Second Baptist Church<sup>1, 20</sup>). She was born in 1757<sup>20</sup>.
- ii. DAU AVERILL<sup>1</sup> was born before 1758<sup>1</sup>.
4. SOLOMON<sup>2</sup> AVERELL (Thomas<sup>1</sup>)<sup>4, 12</sup> was born on 22 Oct 1719 in New Preston, Litchfield, Connecticut<sup>1</sup>. He died in 1791. He married Hannah Pettingell on 18 Dec 1746 in New Preston, Litchfield, Connecticut<sup>1, 4</sup>.

---

## Generation 2 (con't)

Notes for Solomon Averell:

He lived at Preston. He was mentioned in his father's will as an heir and the "fourth son" (living). He was to live with his brother Ichabod till he reached the age of 21. He is mentioned in deeds from Ichabod and Abijah, his brothers, Dec. 26, 1753, Feb. 26, 1754.

March 15, 1756, he purchases land from Nathan Herrick (Preston Deeds, Vol. 7, p. 92) ; and Dec. 14, 1761, sells land in Preston with dwelling house thereon to Jonathan Pitcher (Preston Deeds, Vol. 7, p. 463). He d. at Preston, 1791. Col. Samuel

Tyler was app'd adm'r to the Estate of Solomon Averill, late of Preston, dec'd, Feb. 11, 1791. (See Norunch, Co7in., Ct. R., Vol. iv, pp. 184, 194, 217.)

All of his sons were soldiers in the war of the American Revolution.

Solomon Averell and Hannah Pettingell had the following children:

- i. JOANNA<sup>3</sup> AVERELL<sup>1, 4, 21</sup> was born on 27 Jun 1747 in New Preston, Litchfield, Connecticut<sup>1, 4</sup>. She married Silas Glass on 25 May 1769 in New Preston, Litchfield, Connecticut<sup>1</sup>.
- ii. MEHITABLE AVERELL<sup>1, 4</sup> was born on 20 Jun 1749 in New Preston, Litchfield, Connecticut<sup>1, 4</sup>.
7. iii. THOMAS AVERILL<sup>1, 4, 21-24</sup> was born on 03 Nov 1751 in New Preston, Litchfield, Connecticut<sup>1, 4</sup>. He married Abigail Case on 27 May 1779 in Tolland, Tolland, Connecticut<sup>1</sup>. She was born on 06 Mar 1756 in Tolland, Tolland, Connecticut<sup>1</sup>.
8. iv. JONATHAN AVERELL<sup>1, 4, 21, 25-31</sup> was born on 08 Apr 1756 in New Preston, Litchfield, Connecticut<sup>1, 4, 28</sup>. He died on 16 Aug 1835 in Herkimer, New York<sup>28-29</sup>. He married Anna Watkins on 04 Dec 1783 in Ashford, Windham, Connecticut<sup>25, 28-29</sup>. She was born in 1759<sup>29</sup>. She died on 13 Oct 1833 in Warren, Herkimer, New York<sup>1, 28-29</sup>.
- v. JACOB AVERELL<sup>1, 4, 21</sup> was born on 09 Sep 1758 in New Preston, Litchfield, Connecticut<sup>1, 4</sup>.

Notes for Jacob Averell:

He was a Rev. soldier; a Fifer in the 7th Co. Capt. Edward Mott, of Preston, Conn., Lieut. Benj. Throop, of Norwich. Enlisted May 5 to Oct. 11, 1775-6 (?). Jan. 26, 1776, he and his brother Thomas appear in a bill for services to soldiers; "the sick of the Conn. Forces at Still Water, going to and returning from the Northern Army." He was at this time in the same Co. as his brother Thomas, under Capt. Mott, and Gen.

Schuyler, service at Ticonderoga. In list of Preston and Norwich officers he appears as Capt. Mott. Enlisted May 6; disc. Oct. 11, 1775. He was in the Fourth Reg. Conn. Line, 1777-81; in Bacon's Co., April 28, 1777, 8 mos. app'd musician Sept. 1, 1777; discharged Dec. 31, 1777. See Conn. Rev. Records.

9. vi. EBENEZER AVERELL<sup>1, 4, 21, 32</sup> was born on 13 Mar 1762 in Mansfield City, Tolland, Connecticut<sup>1, 4, 21</sup>. He died in Cameron, Steuben, New York<sup>21</sup>. He married Elizabeth "Betsey" Turner on 24 Oct 1782<sup>1</sup>. She was born on 20 Oct 1760<sup>1</sup>. She died on 25 Dec 1804<sup>1, 21</sup>.
10. vii. POLLY AVERELL<sup>1, 4, 21</sup> was born on 31 Mar 1763 in New Preston, Litchfield, Connecticut<sup>1, 4</sup>. She married (1) STEPHEN ALLEN.

---

## Generation 3

5. **PAUL R AVERILL** (Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 11, 13</sup> was born before 10 Jul 1749 in Sheffield, Berkshire, Massachusetts<sup>11, 14</sup>. He married (1) **ELIZABETH**.

Notes for Paul R Averill:

Clara assumed, was one of the children of the Ichabod.

He was of Massachusetts, Vermont and New York, and had at least two sons, Paul and Samuel, and prob. other children. "He was a Soldier in the American Revolution." The record of Paul Averill appears in the Archives of the State of New York, in the only volume for that State on the American

---

### Generation 3 (con't)

Revolution (pp. 276, 133), as follows:

"The Charlotte Co. Militia, Dorset Regt., Paul Avaril, Ensign; Vice Fuller, Mch. 4, 1780; Alex Webster, Colonel, vice Williams, Daniel Bromdage 1st Lieut., Ephraim Fuller 2d Lieut.; in Tozer's Co.; also Sergeant under Tozer and Armstrong. Col. John William's Regt. of Charlotte Co. Militia (which county was in that part of Vt. claimed by N. Y. State), was called out from April 22, to 25, 1778. It was in pay under Major Armstrong's - during 1781" (probably several Averills were in this Dorset Regt.).

(In the Roster of State Troops.) Charlotte Co. Militia; Col. (Doctor) John Williams, Maj. Thomas Armstrong Maj. Alex. Webster: Cpts John Armstrong, Alex M'Nitt, Elishama Tozer, Lieut Shaw, Capt. Silas Childs, Lieut. Paul Averill. Also Vt., Certified record. Am. Rev., Adjutant General's Office, State of Vt. ; - Paul Averill served as a Private 6 days in Capt. Jacob Hind's Co., in an alarm to the Northward up to Castleton, in Oct. 1781, and rec'd £1. 4. 8. Residence not given.

Vt. Rev. Roll (490), p. 736. "Paul Avery's" Wages. These certify that Paid Averill, a soldier in Capt. Jacob Hind's Co., did go up in the Alarm to the Northward up to Castleton; in Oct. 1781. Sd Avery was not made up in the Pay roll. These are to desire the Honorable Board of Pay Table, to pay said Avery for six days, and this shall be your Security - Arlington, March 27, 1782.

Jacob Hind, Capt.

Sunderland (Vt.), March 29, 1782, Pay Table Office. The Treasurer is directed to pay Paul Avery the sum of one pound four shillings and eight pence being the sum which is due to him for his services as appears by the within certificate.

Timo Brownson

Isaac Tichenor Com.

Sept. 23d 1783. Reed of the Treasurer the contents of the above order in behalf of Paul Averill.

Jno. Knickbackr

[N. B. - Joseph Averill, and his family were residents of Sunderland, Vt.]

Mr. Mortimer G. Averill wrote Dec, 1900, that the name of his great-grandfather was Paul Averill, Sr., and he was the father of Samuel Averill (the grandfather of M. G. Averill, the writer), and of Paul Averill, Jr., the progenitor of all the Coopersville, Mich., Averills ; and the first settler of that name in Coopersville, or near there ; who died and was buried there. "Neither Paul, Jr., nor my grandfather, his brother, were ever in England. The story that has come down to us, is that, originally two brothers came to this country from England. One was named Paul, and the name of the other has escaped my memory.

For some reason they quarrelled and separated. One went to New England or Nova Scotia and the other one remained in Canada where they first settled ; but where that was I do not know. After the settlement in Canada, Paul, Sr., went to New York State and worked, and did business in different locations there. He helped to build a mill near Niagara Falls ; and while engaged in that enterprise discovered the "burning spring," which is still there, and has been seen often by visitors. He returned to Canada, and settled at a place called Otterville, in Oxford Co., Ontario. A family record stated that he built the first grist mill ever operated there; and it is said that up to a few years ago a set of mill stones that he made with his own hands were still in existence. He at one time lived in Oakland Co. in this State (of Mich.), but only for a brief period; I am quite positive he returned to Canada and died there. My father remembered seeing his grandfather Paul, Sr., often; and knew about when and where he died. I refer in the above to the Paul, Sr., who was the father of Paul who settled at Coopersville, Mich." -

Mr. Mortimer G. Averill is of Muskegon, Mich., and is a man of education and ability. He writes later: "My grandfather Samuel Averill (son of Paul, Sr., lived in our own family for many years; and I never heard anything about his father (Paul) having more than one brother. I have heard my grandfather and Levi's father (Paul, Jr.), who were brothers, talk many times about their father Paul, and never heard them mention anything about his having more than one brother. My father, Daniel, had no recollection of any such individuals, although he had every opportunity to know something about them had they existed. I wrote to Canada for information; but two generations have come and gone since my great-grandfather's day, and it is difficult to find any one living who knows and could supply the knowledge sought" (Letters of Mar. & Apr., 1901).

Levi Averill, b. 1828, wrote Dec, 1900 : "My father's name was Paul Averill; my grandfather's name was (also) Paul Averill. My uncle's name was Samuel Averill; my aunts' names by marriage were Mrs. John Earle, and Mrs. Howell. My greatuncles' names were Thomas, Cyrus and Silas Averill. Grandfather Averill (Paul, Sr.), with his brother Silas came to America from England (where they were born), just before the revolution, and both fought in that war. Silas Averill was found dead on the battlefield."

---

### Generation 3 (con't)

(These records are undoubtedly incorrect in many items. The members of this family appear to associate themselves with Robert, son of Joseph, and give as the other brothers of Paul and Thomas, the names of Josiah and Elijah and Ebenezer, and mention the States of Conn., Vt., N. H., Mass., and N. Y., in association with several. In one case Ebenezer is thought to have been the name of their ancestor. Identification is very difficult. We give the records as they were received, hoping that in a revision the data here appearing may be of aid to the revisers, and help in the solution of these problems. It is evident that the descendants of Paul and Thomas are unable to give many facts relative to them, and not all are agreed on the data given. - Clara Avery)

Mr. Harrison S. Averill wrote May 14, 1900 : "The story of our family as we understand it, is : First - that there were three brothers in England, Josiah, a British Admiral, Paul, our ancestor (whose record is here given), and Thomas, who is reported to have been in Washington's body guard. Josiah died a bachelor in 1812 or thereabout, leaving a large fortune in the Bank of England. Paul came to this country somewhere in New York State. He started a mill; afterwards his sons, or perhaps he, too, with them, went to Canada, settling where London now stands, on land for which they have the original deed or grant from the Government; and Paul Averill (Jr.), an immediate ancestor, settled there, and built a mill where they ground corn and sawed lumber. This was about the time when Harrison invaded Canada and drove back the Indians (1813). My father, Harrison Averill, was the first white child born in London, Canada; that was in the year 1813, and he was named after Gen. Harrison. When this Harrison Averill (my father) , was about 21 years of age an old lawyer, who was Queen's Council in Woodstock, Canada, offered to pay all expenses and take him to England to get the money left by Josiah Averill to his brothers, or his heirs, as he (the lawyer) had helped to deposit or settle up his Estate and knew all about it. Harrison was the oldest son and direct heir of Paul, Jr., but as Paul himself had, at that time, removed to Mich., while Harrison was still in Canada, they were so far apart that no effort was made to secure the fortune." Eugene F. Averill, of Tampa, Florida, thinks, if he remembers correctly, that some of his branch of the family lived in New Hampshire and Mt Vernon in that state. He says that three brothers came from England many years ago, of whom Thomas was one, or his father; and that Thomas, Paul and Elijah were brothers. They separated after coming to the United States, and now several millions of dollars are in England awaiting the heirs of one of them who died there. One heir was Thomas Averill, who was last heard of at New Boston, N. H. He was for a time in Burlington, Middlesex, Mass., 1765 (1865?) and was then insane. We were near to kin. (This was Thomas Averill, but in this heirship he is evidently mistaken.

Record of Paul Averill in Archives of the State of New York, only Volume on the Revolution, Pages 246,133, as follows:

"The Charlotte Co. Militia, Dorset Reg't, Paul Avaril. Ensign; vice Fuller, March 4, 1780; Alex. Webster Colonel, vice Williams, Daniel Bromdage 1st Lieut., Ephraim Fuller, 2d Lieut.; in Tozer's Co. also Sergeant under Tozer and Armstrong. Col. John Williams Reg't of Charlotte Co. Militia (which county was in that part of Vt. claimed by N.Y. State), was called out from April 22 to 25, 1778. It was in pay under Major Armstrong's --during 1781. (Probably several Averills were in this Dorset Reg't.

(In the Roster of State Troops). Charlotte Co. Militia; Col. (Doctor) John Williams, Major Thomas Armstrong, Major Alex. Webster; Cap't John Armstrong, Alex. McNitt, Elishama Tozer, Lieut. Shaw. Cap't Silas Childs, Lieut. Paul Averill. Also Vt. Certified Record Rev. Adjutant General's Office, State of Vermont.;--Paul Averill served as a private 6 days in Capt. Jacob Hind's Co. in an alarm to the Northward up to Castleton, in Oct. 1781, and received £1.4.8. Residence not given.

(Vermont Rev. Roll (490), p 736.) "Paul Avery's wages. These certify that Paul Averill, a soldier in Capt. Jacob Hind's Co. did go up in the alarm to the Northward up to Castleton In Oct. 1781 sd Avery was not made up in the Pay Roll. These aer to desire the Honorable Board of Pay Table, to pay said Avery for six days, and this shall be you security. --Arlington, March 27, 1782." Jacob Hind, Capt."

Sunderland (vt) March 29, 1782. Pay Table Office. The Treasurer is directed to pay Paul Avery the sum of one pound, four shillings, and eight pence being the sum which is due to him for his services as appears by the within certificate. Timo Brownson, Isaac Tichenor { Com.

Sept. 23, 1783, Rec'd of the Treasurer the contents of the above order in behalf of Paul Averill. Jno. Knickbackr.

(From the Archives of the State of New York. Vol. 1)  
ROSTER OF THE STATE TROOPS

---

### Generation 3 (con't)

Paul Averill - Lieut. Armstron'gs Reg't; Tozer's co.; Sergeant, Armstrong Reg't; Tozer's Co.

Paul Averill - Sergeant, Webster's Reg't; Tozer's Co.

CHARLOTTE CO. MILITIA, DORSET, ME.

Paul Avaril -- Ensign; vice Fuller, March 4, 1778. (p276) Alex. Webster Col; vice Williams (Col. John Williams); Dan't Poundridge 1st Lieut; Tozer's Co.; Ephraim Fuller, 2d Lieut.; Paul Avaril, Ensign.

from the Long Point Settlers Journal

When about 10 years old, Paul Averill moved with his parents to Taconick Mountain, Sheffield, Twp, Berkshire County, Massachusetts. Later, he moved ot Dorset, Berkshire County, Vermont after 1773. In 1793, Averill received an appointment from Andrew Pierce and Associates as land agent for developing Townsend and Windham Township, Norfolk County, Upper Canada, and lived there until 1803. He then moved to New York state, part of the time living at Niagra Falls. He returned to Upper Canada about 1806 to assist in the building of a mill at Otterville, South Norwich Twp.

Notes for Elizabeth:

Paul R Averill and Elizabeth had the following children:

11. i. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> AVERILL<sup>1, 10, 33-34</sup> was born in Jul 1763 in Sheffield, Berkshire, Massachusetts<sup>1, 10, 15, 33</sup>. He died on 29 Aug 1846 in Mount Pleasant, Carleton, New Brunswick, Canada<sup>10, 15, 33</sup>. He married Lois Ransom in 1786 in Herkimer, New York<sup>1, 10</sup>. She was born on 17 May 1770 in Canterbury, Windham, Connecticut<sup>10</sup>. She died in 1840 in Mount Pleasant, Carleton, New Brunswick, Canada.
  12. ii. MARY AVERILL<sup>10</sup> was born on 29 Oct 1779<sup>10</sup>. She died on 06 Aug 1832 in Edwards, St Lawrence, New York<sup>10</sup>. She married (1) JOHN EARLE. He was born on 14 May 1771<sup>10</sup>. He died on 08 Mar 1845 in Edwards, St Lawrence, New York<sup>10</sup>.
  13. iii. PAUL R. AVERILL JR.<sup>1, 10, 13, 35-42</sup> was born on 14 Aug 1787 in Vermont<sup>1, 10, 13, 35, 37, 40</sup>. He died on 05 Jan 1873 in Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan<sup>1, 10, 13</sup>. He married (1) ALTHEA FOX. She was born on 21 May 1799 in Connecticut<sup>1, 10, 13, 35, 37, 40</sup>. She died on 29 Jan 1873 in Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan<sup>1, 10, 13</sup>. He married (2) ELIZABETH PETREE in 1807 in New York. She died on 07 Dec 1814<sup>10</sup>. He married (3) MYRA BEVERLY in 1812.
  14. iv. SAMUEL AVERILL<sup>1, 10, 43-46</sup> was born on 28 Feb 1790 in Canada<sup>1, 10, 43-45</sup>. He died on 08 Feb 1871 in Farmington, Oakland, Michigan<sup>1, 47</sup>. He married Elizabeth Fowler on 08 Dec 1817<sup>1</sup>. She was born on 03 Jun 1790<sup>1, 43, 47</sup>. She died on 13 May 1852<sup>1, 47</sup>.
    - v. CHILD AVERILL<sup>10</sup>.
    - vi. ELIZABETH AVERILL<sup>10</sup>. She married (1) HOWELL.
    - vii. REUBEN AVERILL<sup>10</sup>.
6. EBENEZER<sup>3</sup> AVERELL (Abijah<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>)<sup>1, 16-19</sup> was born before 08 Apr 1753 in Newport, Newport, Rhode Island<sup>1</sup>. He died on 18 Oct 1820 in Providence, Providence, Rhode Island<sup>20</sup>. He married Sarah Crossing on 18 May 1775 in Newport, Rhode Island (Second Baptist Chrch<sup>1, 20</sup>). She was born in 1757<sup>20</sup>.

Notes for Ebenezer Averell:

His name appears in Arnold's Vital Reocrds of RI Vol. VIII, p. 400 as "Eleanor of Abigail," under the above date, and assigned to Bristol, RI.

"The original records are deposited with the Historical society here, and the last line on that page should read Averell Ebenezer, of Abijah, April 8, 1753. The Eleanor of Abigail are both errors," writes a correspondent from the office of the Historicaly society, Newport.

Ebenezer appears not to have been of age at the time the census of 1774 was taken, as he is called "a male over sixteen"; so we assume we was b. the yar of his paptism. It is possible that he was named Ebenezer Nathaniel.

A deed from Anthony Shaw's adult heirs, of land in Newport, to Ebeneer Averill, chaise maker, Feb. 3, 1794, consisting of "one moiety or equal half undivided part of a lot of land and dwelling

---

### Generation 3 (con't)

house in Newport on a street or highway leading up to a hill," was recorded at Newport, nov. 9, 1796.

May 17, 1794, the minor heirs of said Anthony shaw, by their guardian, Matthew Clark, deed to Ebenezer Averill, "one moiety of a lot of land and dwelling house in Newport on a street or highway leading up to a hill," thus completing the deed for the whole property.

A note from the correspondent of the Historical Society, Newport, states, "These marriages were copied from the original in a very limited time, and there is a possibility that the marriage (Averett) was not copied correctly." It evidently refers to the Newport Marriages; but it is not know at this time (1912) who holds the originals. However, as the name Averell, or Averill, is often spelled Averett and Averitt in various records, there seems no question about this referring to our Ebenezer. In addition to this record we have a deed from Ebenezer Averill of Newport, Chaise maker, in which his wife Sarah releases dower right, to "one lot of land and dwelling house in Newport on highway leading up to the hil," Nov. 10, 1796. This is six months after their marriage.

The grantee is Ebenezer Woodward, of Newport, Merchant.

The land was mortgaged to Ebenezer Averill, Oct. 23, 1707,...by Ebenezer Woodward, and in the corresponding deed from him, Oct. 21, 1797, Sarah the wife of Ebenezer Averill of Newport Chaise maker is also mentioned. That this Sarah Crossman was really Sarah Crossing, daughter of William Crossing, of Newport, shop keeper, and Sarah, his wife, is shown by Newport deeds of "School Lands." Between April 29, and Nov. 30, 1763, William Crossing of Newport...bought lots No. 5,6,21,36,27,38,39,40, 41,42, & 76 of school Lands. July 18, 1771, William Crossing of Newport and wife Sarah give to their son Thomas, lot No. 26, school lands, which he, William, had bought of Charles Willet 1766.

Nov. 9, 1774, William Crossing of Newport, "Gentleman," Sells to Sarah Crossing of Newport, widow, dwelling house and lot of land 36 (School Lands); right of dower released by wife Susanna. The Newport Mercury states that William Crossing died at Newport Jan. 3, 1774; that was undoubtedly before this last deed was made by his son William, who deeds this lot to his Mother, the widow of William crossing Sr.

Oct. 1, 1808, Sarah Crossing, of Newport, widow deeds to Henry Averill, of Newport, cordwainer, the 36th lot of School Lands, at Newport, with dwelling house. A lease dated Oct. 21, 1808, is given by Henry Averill, of Newport to Sarah Crossing, widow, of the 36th lot of School lands, Newport, with dwelling house. This is a life lease; rent one cent annually. There therefore seems no doubt that this Sarah Crossing, widow, was the grandmother of Henry Averill, a son of Ebenezer Averill and Sarah Crossing, as Widow Sarah Averill survived her husband Ebenezer many years. Power of attorney, recorded May 10, 1813, is given by Henry Averill of Charleston, South Carolina, Merchant to Thomas Simpson, of Newport; and in deed dated May 17, 1813, recorded may 20, Herry Averill by his attorney Thomas Simpson, sells to William Stewart of Newport, 136th (Sic) lot school lands, Newport; description as above, which indicates that it is the same lot 26, appearing in deeds of grandfather, grandmother and grandson, as above mentioned. Mrs. Sarah Averill d. at the residence of her son Isaac Averill, with whom she lived the last years of her life.

The 1790 census has the family "Evenezar Averil" of Newport, RI.

The Revolutionary record of Eveneer Averill will be found under his number. It is the only Rhode Island Averill record for the Revolutionary War.

The below is not possible after census research, don't know who the John that married Susanna Munro belongs to. Tresa January 2010

It is possible that Ebenezer Averill m. twice, and that John Averill, whose name appears in Bristol, RI 1796 was his son. The only Averills found in RI at this period were Abijah an his family, excepting this John, who appears in the records of St. Michael's Church; John Avril and Susanna Munro married July 13, 1796.

Baptisms in same Ch.; Averiel, James, of John and Susannah June 15, 1800

Averiel, Francis of John and Susannah by Rev. Mr. Usher Apr 18, 1803

Burials same Ch.; Avril Francis of John and Susannah Sept 22, 1803

Also vital Records of RI 1636-1850. Marriages & records from Newport Mercury, Avery, Sally of John Avery, m. John Avery Collins at Boston July 21, 1795

Avery, Mrs. -, wife of John Sr.died at Boston, Mch. 13, 1788.

Ebenezer Averell and Sarah Crossing had the following children:

---

### Generation 3 (con't)

15.
  - i. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> AVERILL<sup>1, 48-54</sup> was born between 1776-1786 in Newport, Newport, Rhode Island. He died before 01 Oct 1839 in Richmond, Georgia<sup>1, 54</sup>. He married (1) HARRIET L CART on 28 Sep 1824 in Richmond, Georgia. She was born in 1813 in Georgia<sup>55</sup>. He married (2) ELIZA THOMPSON.
  - ii. PATTY AVERELL<sup>1</sup> was born between 1777-1781 in Newport, Newport, Rhode Island<sup>1</sup>. She married Thomas Simpson on 06 Aug 1799 in Newport, Newport, Rhode Island<sup>1</sup>.
16.
  - iii. JOHN DAVID AVERELL<sup>1, 56-58</sup> was born between 1790-1794 in Newport, Newport, Rhode Island<sup>1, 59-60</sup>. He married (1) LOUISA CATHERINE GRIFFITH. She was born between 1794-1800 in South Carolina<sup>59</sup>.
17.
  - iv. ISAAC COOPER AVERELL<sup>1, 20</sup> was born in Feb 1791 in Newport, Newport, Rhode Island<sup>1</sup>. He died on 09 Feb 1850 in Middletown, Middlesex, Connecticut<sup>1, 61</sup>. He married Rebecca G. Tennent on 09 Feb 1812 in Boston, Middlesex, Massachusetts<sup>1</sup>. She was born in 1793 in Newburyport, Essex, Massachusetts<sup>1, 62</sup>. She died in Mar 1870 in New Haven, Connecticut<sup>1, 63</sup>.
  - v. EDWARD AVERELL<sup>1</sup> was born in Newport, Newport, Rhode Island.  
  
Notes for Edward Averell:  
unmarried
  18.
    - vi. HENRY AVERELL<sup>1</sup> was born in Newport, Newport, Rhode Island. He died in 1819<sup>64</sup>. He married (1) LOUISA CATHERINE GRIFFITH. She was born between 1794-1800 in South Carolina<sup>59</sup>.
    - vii. SARAH AVERELL<sup>1</sup> was born in Newport, Newport, Rhode Island.
    - viii. WILLIAM AVERELL<sup>1</sup> was born in Newport, Newport, Rhode Island.  
  
Notes for William Averell:  
unmarried
  19.
    - ix. ELIZABETH AVERILL<sup>1</sup> was born in Newport, Newport, Rhode Island. She died in Providence, Providence, Rhode Island<sup>1</sup>. She married (1) F. ANDERSON.

7. **THOMAS<sup>3</sup> AVERILL** (Solomon<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 4, 21-24</sup> was born on 03 Nov 1751 in New Preston, Litchfield, Connecticut<sup>1, 4</sup>. He married Abigail Case on 27 May 1779 in Tolland, Tolland, Connecticut<sup>1</sup>. She was born on 06 Mar 1756 in Tolland, Tolland, Connecticut<sup>1</sup>.

#### Notes for Thomas Averill:

He was a Revolutionary soldier. A bill was presented to Connecticut, for services for sick soldiers, in which he appears first as Thomas Averill at Stillwater at the house of Geo. Palmer, Esq., going to and returning from the Northern Army, Jan. 26, 1776, and "Mr. Thomas Averill of Preston, in New London Co. (Conn.), June 15, 1776. He had enlisted May 6, 1776 ( ? ) for service in the Northern Dept., under Gen. Schuyler, 7th Co., Capt. Edward Mott of Preston, Conn., Lieut. Benj. Thorp of Norwich, Conn.  
Disc. Sept. 21, same year. His brothers Jacob and Jonathan were in the same Company ; they were on their way home from Ticonderoga.  
He enlisted, Jan. 8, 1778, in Capt. Grant's Co., of Militia, service in R. I., and is then called Thomas Averill of Tolland (Conn.), and appears in the roll of Capt. Grant's Co. 7th Mar. 1778 in service in R. I.

The first Census of the United States mentions him as head of a family of three at that time, 1790, with two boys under sixteen years, and prob. his wife and daughter. They lived in 1790 at Harpersfield, N. Y., and by 1805 or earlier he was practicing medicine at Elmira, N. Y., where his brother Ebenezer visited him that year. His granddaughters say he had eight children and only one daughter, "Polly" (or "Molly").

Thomas Averill and Abigail Case had the following children:

20.
  - i. MOLLY<sup>4</sup> AVERILL<sup>1</sup> was born on 08 Nov 1780 in Mansfield City, Tolland, Connecticut<sup>1</sup>. She died in 1850 in Evansville, Vanderburgh, Indiana<sup>1</sup>. She married Matthew Riggs in 1795.
21.
  - ii. RHOSITER AVERILL<sup>1, 65-70</sup> was born on 13 Jul 1782 in Mansfield City, Tolland, Connecticut<sup>1, 65-67</sup>. He died on 03 Jan 1873 in Chemung, New York<sup>70</sup>. He married

---

### Generation 3 (con't)

(1) NAOMI MALLET. She was born in 1782 in Connecticut<sup>66, 70</sup>. She died on 05 Mar 1855 in Tioga, New York<sup>70</sup>.

iii. BENJAMIN AVERILL<sup>1</sup>.

iv. EDWARD AVERILL<sup>1</sup>.

8. **JONATHAN<sup>3</sup> AVERELL** (Solomon<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>)<sup>1, 4, 21, 25-31</sup> was born on 08 Apr 1756 in New Preston, Litchfield, Connecticut<sup>1, 4, 28</sup>. He died on 16 Aug 1835 in Herkimer, New York<sup>28-29</sup>. He married Anna Watkins on 04 Dec 1783 in Ashford, Windham, Connecticut<sup>25, 28-29</sup>. She was born in 1759<sup>29</sup>. She died on 13 Oct 1833 in Warren, Herkimer, New York<sup>1, 28-29</sup>.

Notes for Jonathan Averell:

He was a Revolutionary soldier and appears in Connecticut and New York Revolutionary records. In Connecticut he is recorded as Jonathan Averel, Fifer ; Capt. Edward Mott's Co., of Preston, Conn., Col. Beebe's Regt., raised for the protection of New London, 1776. (His brother, Thomas, was also a fifer, in the same company. - Clara Avery) N. Y. Pension Rolls give: Jonathan Averill, Surgeon; Herkimer Co., N. Y. ; an. allowance \$240.00 ; sum rec'd \$2,956.20. Disc. of service. Frigate Providence.

Placed on pen. roll, Jan. 22, 1819; pension com. May 11, 1818, age 74 (or 64?) . (B. 1744? (See Rev. Records N. Y. and Conn, under his number.)

Jonathan Averell lived at Preston and Ashford, Conn. His children were b. at the latter place ; he owned land in Bridgeport, Oneida Co., N. Y., and at Warren, Herkimer Co., N. Y. He m. Dec. 4, 1783, at Ashford, Conn. (T. R.), Anna Wilkins, who prob. d. before he made his will, as she was not mentioned in it. This instrument is on file in the Surrogate Court of Herkimer Co., and was drawn May 28, 1835. His heirs were his daughters, or their children, as herein given. The date when the will was probated does not appear in the copy.

DAR Application Surgeon Capt Col Ely

Pension Application - musician in State of CT in Capt Waterman Clefts Co, Reg commanded by Col Parsons Apr 1775 for 8-9 months another Co in 1776

Jan 1777 second surgeon on board the Restitance, Jan 1778 full surgeon

Jonathan Averell and Anna Watkins had the following children:

22. i. **REX<sup>4</sup> AVERILL<sup>1, 25, 71-73</sup>** was born on 29 Apr 1784 in Ashford, Windham, Connecticut<sup>1, 25</sup>. He died in 1849 in Clinton, New York. He married (1) SUZANNE \. She was born in 1784<sup>74</sup>. She died in 1865<sup>75</sup>.
- ii. **GEORGE AVERILL<sup>1, 25, 76</sup>** was born on 25 May 1786 in Ashford, Windham, Connecticut<sup>1, 25, 77</sup>. He died before 1853<sup>29</sup>.
- iii. **WILLIAM PITT AVERILL<sup>1, 25</sup>** was born on 07 Nov 1787 in Ashford, Windham, Connecticut<sup>1, 25</sup>. He died on 10 Jan 1789 in Ashford, Windham, Connecticut<sup>1</sup>.
23. iv. **STATINA AVERILL<sup>1, 25, 28-29, 78-79</sup>** was born on 24 Aug 1791 in Ashford, Windham, Connecticut<sup>1, 25, 78-79</sup>. She died in 1862 in Herkimer, New York<sup>28</sup>. She married (1) WARREN MACK. He was born in 1790<sup>28, 78-79</sup>.
- v. **HEARTA MARIA AVERILL<sup>1, 25, 29, 80-84</sup>** was born on 11 Dec 1793 in Ashford, Windham, Connecticut<sup>1, 25, 81-82, 84</sup>. She died after 1870 in Herkimer, Herkimer, New York. She married an unknown spouse (Unmarried).

Hearta Maria Averill<sup>1, 25, 29, 80-84</sup> died on 28 May 1835<sup>1</sup>.

Notes for Hearta Maria Averill:

Death Notes:

this can not be correct since she is on the 1840 and 1850 census

24. vi. **FRANCES LOVETTA AVERILL<sup>1, 28-29, 81, 83, 85-86</sup>** was born in 1802 in Ashford, Windham, Connecticut<sup>29, 81, 86</sup>. She married (1) SETH PAYNE.

9. **EBENEZER<sup>3</sup> AVERELL** (Solomon<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>)<sup>1, 4, 21, 32</sup> was born on 13 Mar 1762 in Mansfield City, Tolland, Connecticut<sup>1, 4, 21</sup>. He died in Cameron, Steuben, New York<sup>21</sup>. He married Elizabeth "Betsey" Turner on 24 Oct 1782<sup>1</sup>. She was born on 20 Oct 1760<sup>1</sup>. She died on 25 Dec 1804<sup>1, 21</sup>.

---

### Generation 3 (con't)

#### Notes for Ebenezer Averell:

He appears in family records as having been b. Mar. 29, 1761. This last date may be a deduction from some statements, as his descendants for a time lost trace of the lineage of their ancestor, Ebenezer, and had no knowledge of his association with other Averells, or of his relation to them. After the Revolution he appears to have settled at Mansfield, Conn., where he was married (Cert. T. R.), Oct. 24, 1782, to Elizabeth Turner. They sold land in Mansfield, July 13, 1786 ; one piece to Zephaniah Swift, of Windham, in said County, and the other to John Conant, of Mansfield. Both of these pieces of land came to Elizabeth by inheritance from her father. Another piece was sold by them. May 22, 1783, to Ebenezer Snow. This also was part of her inheritance from her father. Ebenezer and his brothers do not appear in the United States Census for 1790.

They resided at Mansfield until about the year 1791, when they removed to a farm at Harpersfield, Delaware Co. (then Montgomery Co.), N. Y., where he resided until the death of his wife, which occurred Christmas, Dec. 25, 1804. He went in 1805 to Elmira, where his brother. Dr. Thomas Averel, was living; and in 1806 to Lindleytown, Steuben Co., N. Y., where he had a farm. Soon after he removed to Buffalo, N. Y., and resided there until 1829, when he removed to Cameron, N. Y., where he d. Dec. 10, 1839, at the residence of his son, Mr. Hiram Averill. with whom he lived the last eleven years of his life.

In Revolutionary Rolls, Conn., he appears as "Ebenezer Averil, Capt. Satterlee's Co. In garrison, Johnstown; enlisted April 16, 1776. Re-engaged Nov. Capt. Austen. In New York Pension Rolls: Steuben Co.; Ebenezer Averill, Private. An allowance \$26.66 ; sum rec'd \$66.65. (Service) Conn. Cont'l Line. Placed on pen. roll Feb. 16, 1833; pen. com. 1831, March 4; Age 72. His brothers Jacob and Thomas Averill were also in Revolutionary service in Connecticut. (See Conn. Rev. R. under their numbers for their records, also New York.) He names one son, Jacob, and a dau. is called Hannah, prob. after his mother, Hannah Pettingell. Mr. Averill was a man of superior talents, a very energetic character ; well educated and influential. He was a merchant until about 1813, when the City of Buffalo was burned by the English, and he met with reverses that resulted in the loss of most of his property.

Ebenezer Averell and Elizabeth Turner had the following children:

25. i. LUCY<sup>4</sup> AVERELL<sup>1, 21</sup> was born on 07 Mar 1783 in Mansfield City, Tolland, Connecticut<sup>1, 21</sup>. She died on 13 May 1847 in Penn Yan, Yates, New York<sup>1</sup>. She married Daniel Wilber on 23 Feb 1807 in Aurelius, Cayuga, New York<sup>1</sup>. He was born on 03 Jun 1777 in Newport, Rhode Island<sup>1</sup>. He died on 23 May 1821<sup>1</sup>.
26. ii. BETSEY AVERELL<sup>1, 21</sup> was born on 03 Feb 1785 in Mansfield City, Tolland, Connecticut<sup>1, 21</sup>. She married John Saunders on 31 Mar 1804 in Harpersfield, Delaware, New York.
27. iii. JACOB AVERELL<sup>1, 21, 87</sup> was born on 10 Feb 1787 in Mansfield City, Tolland, Connecticut<sup>1, 21</sup>. He died on 08 Oct 1823<sup>21</sup>. He married Betsey on 14 Apr 1814 in Nicholas, Kentucky.
- iv. SARAH AVERELL<sup>21</sup> was born on 01 Sep 1791 in Harpersfield, Delaware, New York<sup>21</sup>. She died in 1828<sup>21</sup>.
28. v. HORACE PERRY AVERILL<sup>1, 21, 88</sup> was born on 11 Sep 1793 in Harpersfield, Montgomery, New York, USA<sup>1, 21, 88</sup>. She married William Bentley on 25 Oct 1815 in Westerlo, Albany, New York<sup>1</sup>.
29. vi. HIRAM AVERELL<sup>1, 21, 89-95</sup> was born on 21 Nov 1795 in Harpersfield, Delaware, New York (10 am<sup>1, 21, 89, 91-93</sup>). He died on 27 Jan 1887 in Bath, Steuben, New York<sup>1</sup>. He married (1) ELIZABETH YOUNG on 24 Jun 1821<sup>1</sup>. She died on 25 Jul 1826 in Addison, Steuben, New York<sup>1</sup>. He married (2) HULDAH HEMENWAY on 29 Apr 1830 in Cameron, Steuben, New York<sup>1</sup>. She was born in 1809 in Seneca, New York<sup>1, 89, 91-93</sup>. She died on 18 Mar 1881 in Bath, Steuben, New York<sup>1</sup>.
- vii. HORATIO AVERELL<sup>1, 21</sup> was born on 04 Dec 1797 in Harpersfield, Delaware, New York<sup>1, 21</sup>.

#### Notes for Horatio Averell:

He is supposed to have died many years ago at Washington, D. C, or at Savannah, Ga., as he owned a line of stages running between these two towns. He went South about 1826, and the last word from him was received about 1832.

---

### Generation 3 (con't)

- viii. **WILLIAM AVERELL**<sup>1, 21</sup> was born on 08 Jan 1800 in Harpersfield, Delaware, New York<sup>1, 21</sup>. He died in Jun 1835 in Evansville, Vanderburgh, Indiana<sup>1</sup>.

Notes for William Averell:  
unmarried

10. **POLLY<sup>3</sup> AVERELL** (Solomon<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>)<sup>1, 4, 21</sup> was born on 31 Mar 1763 in New Preston, Litchfield, Connecticut<sup>1, 4</sup>. She married (1) **STEPHEN ALLEN**.

Stephen Allen and Polly Averell had the following children:

- i. **HOWARD<sup>4</sup> ALLEN**<sup>21</sup>.
- ii. **POLLY ALLEN**<sup>21</sup>. She married (1) **IRISH**.
- iii. **ORIGIN ALLEN**<sup>21</sup>.

---

### Generation 4

11. **THOMAS<sup>4</sup> AVERILL** (Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 10, 33-34</sup> was born in Jul 1763 in Sheffield, Berkshire, Massachusetts<sup>1, 10, 15, 33</sup>. He died on 29 Aug 1846 in Mount Pleasant, Carleton, New Brunswick, Canada<sup>10, 15, 33</sup>. He married Lois Ransom in 1786 in Herkimer, New York<sup>1, 10</sup>. She was born on 17 May 1770 in Canterbury, Windham, Connecticut<sup>10</sup>. She died in 1840 in Mount Pleasant, Carleton, New Brunswick, Canada.

Notes for Thomas Averill:

He was a pensioner of the Government for Revolutionary services. The battles in which he was engaged do not appear on his record. "At the time of enlistment he was living at White Creek (now Salem), Washington Co., N. Y." (about 30 miles from Pawlet, where a number of Averills settled after the Rev. War, and possibly some of the family before that period). "He applied for a pension Oct. 4, 1832, at which time he was living at Rochester, N. Y. His claim was allowed." The above items in quotation marks and the following record are from the Bureau of Pensions, Washington, D. C. : "Thomas Averill a soldier of the Revolutionary War enlisted at White Creek, N. Y., April 1, 1779; served 10 mos as acting adjutant, under Capt. Levi Stockwell - (for the) State of New York. He (also) enlisted at Pawlet, Vt., (the) spring (of) 1781; served 9 mos - under Capt. John Starks, and Col. Samuel Fletcher (for the State of Vermont)." (Signed) V. Warner, Commissioner; Washington, D. C. June 21, 1906.

"Records of Vital Statistics of Salem, N. Y., date back only to 1882 ;" wrote the Town Clerk, June 28, 1906.

[Gen. Elisha Averill was a resident of Pawlet, Vt.]

A certified record from the office of the Adjutant General of the State of Vermont, March 21, 1901,- W. H. Gilmore, Esq., is as follows: "Extract (from records on file in this office, regarding soldiers who served in the Revolutionary War) :

Thomas Averill served, as a Private, 2 days in Capt. Michael Gilson's Co., Maj. Elkanah Day's command in an alarm Oct. 17, 1780 in Westminister and received £0. 12. 8.\* Thomas Averill served as a Private from the beginning of the campaign, 1781 to the 30<sup>th</sup> of June, Capt. John Stark's Co., Col. Sam'l Fletcher's Battalion, and rec'd £6. 1. 4. And served as a Private from July 1, to Nov. 22, 1781, 142 days under some command and rec'd £9.12.8.

Served one day "on a scout", in Capt. Eben'r Wallis' Co., in April 1782, Residence unknown.

As only the service under Capt. John Stark appears in the United States Revolutionary pension records, it is probable two men of the same name appear in the above records. Thomas Averill lived at Westminister, and is undoubtedly the one first mentioned:

Another Thomas Averill was of Sheffield, Mass., White Creek, N. Y., and of Pawlet, and Vergennes, Vt.

A number of Averills lived in Addison Co., Vt.; and "Thomas Averill was living at Vergennes, Addison Co., Vermont, in 1790, and the head of a family there ;" probably at that date having only

---

### Generation 4 (con't)

his wife and dau. at home (see U. S. Census for Vt. - 1790) . The land records of the town show that Stevenson Palmer conveyed to him under date of July 24, 1795, lot No. 44 (or 4?), in the 2d division of the town plat of the town of Ferrisburg, now Vergennes, for £6, Thomas Averill conveyed the same land to Amos Marsh, Nov. 7. 1795, for £71. On the Grand List of 1794, the first of which we have record, Thomas Averill was assessed £10 ; in the list of 1795, at £8. "His name does not appear on any list thereafter" (Town Clerk, Vergennes) .

From Edward Averill b. 1823, we received the following notes: "In regard to what I can remember about my grandfather, I give you the following: Thomas Averill, my grandfather, had three brothers, Robert, Paul and Ruben. Their father's name as I remember was Ebenezer Averill, of Massachusetts, (who) moved to Vermont, (and) had three sons that became soldiers of the Revolution. Ruben was killed in the war, as I remember my grandfather saying in those days. Thomas, my grandfather, married, in Herkimer Co., State of New York; his wife's name was Louis (Lois?) Ransom, when a maid. Born to them were five sons and four daughters, David Ransom, Thera, Fordis, Thomas, Ruben, Electa, Mira, Louis (Lois?), and Hannah. They (He?) moved to Hamilton, Canada, to work as a carpenter in ship building. My grandfather, Thomas Averill, died in Canada, at Mount Pleasant, near Brantford, Canada West, about the year 1840. His wife Louis (Lois), died near the same time ; two sons died in Canada, one in Illinois, two in Mich. ; three daughters died in Canada, one in New York State.

My father, David Ransom Averill, was born in Herkimer County, N. Y., 1793 ; and was married in Canada in 1820.... Father died in Mich., 1867.

"In regard to Robert Averill, that lived in Kalamazoo County, Mich., I will say that I have visited him; (and) as near as we could trace, our ancestry was from Vermont and Massachusetts. Paul Averill, of Coopersville, Kent Co., Mich.; and David Ransom Averill, of Allegan County, Mich., were cousins, or first cousins, and their children were second cousins."  
(Signed) Edward Averill, Dorr, Allegan Co., Mich.

N. B. - Edward Averill, grandson of Thomas Averill,

(The fact that Thomas Averill was b. at Sheffield, Mass., and that he and Paul were both in Vermont, and New York State, would seem to prove that Ichabod, not Ebenezer, was the father of both.- Clara Avery)

Edward Averill, grandson of Thomas Averill, thought he was b. about 1753 or '55; some records state or indicate 1761, or '64. He was m. "1786, according to the record we used to have," wrote a descendant; and he added: "I think the old Family Bible was left in Canada when we removed to Mich." "His wife was Lois Ransom," born "1758"; and another grandchild adds, "five years younger than her husband." This accords with the age given Thomas Averill in the U. S. pension Record. Dr. "Walter S. Averill said that he d. in the summer of 1847, or '46, having just returned with his pension record from Washington. Another grandson, Geo. A. Averill, writes that he walked three hundred miles to Washington, D. C, to draw this pension, and d. soon after. Still another, Edward, states that he d. 1840, at Mt. Pleasant, near Brantford, Brant Co., Ontario, Canada, to which place he had removed from New York State; and his death occurred in the home of his dau. Hannah.

The family give his places of residence as Vermont, Herkimer, and Monroe Counties, N. Y., and Canada.

Lois Ransom is said by one descendant to have had a brother, John Ransom, who d. in Eng., leaving a large fortune.

New York Pension Rolls, p. 342, state: - app. for pension Oct 4, 1832 Thomas Averill, Monroe Co., N. Y., Private; An allowance \$63.39. Rec'd \$189.99, N. Y. Militia. Placed on Pension roll Jan. 21. 1834. Pen. commenced, March 4, 1831; age 70. It will be noticed that his United States pension was allowed after this date, and that he was a resident of Rochester, Monroe Co., N. Y., when he applied for it in 1832. His grandson, Edward Averill, of Dorr, Mich., thinks most of Thomas Averill's children were born in Herkimer Co., N. Y., and gives the children listed in the book.

for Revolutionary records at Wash., D. C, give the above place and date of birth. He enlisted at

---

### Generation 4 (con't)

White Creek (now Salem), Washington Co., N. Y., April 1, 1779. Served 10 mos. under Capt. Levi Stockwell. He was then ranked as Acting Adjutant, service for New York. Enlisted, at Pawlett, Vt., Spring, 1781; service 9 mos.; rank not given. Was under Capt. John Starks. Col. Samuel Fletcher for Vermont. Application for pension Oct. 4, 1832. Claim allowed. He was living at Rochester, N. Y., at date of application. U. S. Pension Records. Copy of Certificate. At Pawlett, Vt., there were other Averills. DAR Application Capts Levi Stockwell, John Stark Pension S27627

from the Long Point Settlers Journal

In his Pension he stated that he had lived at Salem and then at Arlington, Vermont after the Revoulution then Colchester, Vermont followed by Hillsdale, Troy, Utica and Rochester, New York. He and his wife Lois moved to Upper Canada in 1805 and sttled near Mount Pleasant, Brantford Twp, Brant Co. in 1805 and built a grist mill.

During the War of 1812, thomas served in the First Regiment of the Oxford County Militia. During the war, he worked in the dockyards at Amhersburg near Windsor, Ont. and in driving a team in His Majesty's Service. He stated that he had no land and was in the 58th year of his age. The Upper Canada Land Petition of Thomas Averill was dated at Burford on 15 May 1822 (A12/37), stating that he removed into this province with his family in 1805. An attachment stated that Thomas Aveirll of Mount Pleasant was in the Oxford Militia during the late War. Another attachment with Thomas' oath of allegiance, stated that he was a native of the British Province of Massachussets Bay, now the Township of Burford, carpenter.

Thomas was allowed 100 acres on 165 May 1822. There is a mention on a family chart of Lot 1 Con 4, Burord Twp. Thomas Averill lived his last years with his daughter Electa Willett.

Thomas Averill and Lois Ransom had the following children:

- i. ISABELL<sup>5</sup> AVERILL<sup>10</sup> was born on 24 May 1791 in Herkimer, New York<sup>10</sup>. She died on 18 Jan 1852<sup>10</sup>. She married Stephen Tuttle on 01 Jan 1809 in Wentworth Centre, Cumberland, Nova Scotia, Canada<sup>10</sup>. He died on 26 Jun 1827<sup>10</sup>.
  30. ii. DAVID RANSOM AVERILL<sup>1, 10, 96-103</sup> was born in 1793 in Herkimer, New York<sup>1, 97-98, 101</sup>. He died on 13 Sep 1867 in Dorr, Allegan, Michigan<sup>1</sup>. He married Almira Barnes in 1820 in Burford, Ontario, Canada<sup>1</sup>. She was born on 03 Mar 1801 in Burford, Ontario, Canada<sup>1, 97, 101, 104-105</sup>. She died on 31 Jan 1871 in Dorr, Allegan, Michigan<sup>1</sup>.
  31. iii. THERAN AVERILL<sup>1, 10, 34, 106-107</sup> was born in 1794 in Herkimer, New York<sup>1, 10, 34, 106-107</sup>. He married (1) ELIZABETH WOODLEY on 25 Jul 1821<sup>10</sup>. She was born in 1798 in Canada<sup>10, 106-107</sup>. She died on 16 Oct 1864<sup>10</sup>. He married (2) CHARLOTTE NEWCOMBE on 20 Sep 1869 in Middlesex, Ontario, Canada<sup>34</sup>. She was born in 1842 in Lake City, Erie, Pennsylvania<sup>34</sup>.
  - iv. ELECTA AVERILL<sup>1, 10</sup> was born in 1799 in Herkimer, New York<sup>1, 10</sup>. She died in 1846<sup>10</sup>. She married (1) WILLET.
- Notes for Electa Averill:  
married and had 5 children  
from The Long Point Settlers Journal  
lived in Bloomfield, NY
32. v. FORDIS AVERILL<sup>1, 108-110</sup> was born in 1801 in Vermont<sup>108, 110</sup>. He married Mercy Gurnett on 25 Jan 1823<sup>10</sup>. She was born in 1801 in England<sup>108, 110-112</sup>.
  - vi. MYRA AVERILL<sup>1, 10</sup> was born in 1801 in Herkimer, New York<sup>1, 10</sup>.
  33. vii. LOIS AVERILL<sup>1</sup> was born in 1803 in Herkimer, New York<sup>1</sup>. She married Jacob Tuttle on 25 Jan 1823<sup>10</sup>.
  - viii. HANNAH AVERILL<sup>1, 10</sup> was born in 1805 in Herkimer, New York<sup>1, 10</sup>. She married (1) BARNEY PATTERSON. She married (2) HANNAH.

Notes for Hannah Averill:  
from The Long Point Settlers Journal  
said to have lived at Oakland Twp

---

#### Generation 4 (con't)

34. ix. RUBEN AVERILL<sup>1, 10</sup> was born in 1808 in Canada<sup>1, 10</sup>. He died in Detroit, Wayne, Michigan<sup>1, 10</sup>. He married (1) REBECCA GILLET. She was born in 1817<sup>10</sup>.
35. x. THOMAS AVERILL<sup>1, 10, 33, 113-115</sup> was born on 08 Mar 1808 in Canada<sup>1, 115</sup>. He died in Feb 1869 in Wheatland, Carroll, Iowa<sup>1, 10</sup>. He married Frances Flewelling in 1836 in Parsons, Iowa, USA<sup>1, 10, 33</sup>. She was born in 1811 in Canada<sup>115-116</sup>.
36. xi. SARAH AVERILL<sup>1</sup> was born in 1810 in Canada<sup>10</sup>. She married William Robertson in 1830<sup>10</sup>. He died on 13 Nov 1854 in Oakland, Brant, Canada<sup>10</sup>.
12. **MARY<sup>4</sup> AVERILL** (Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>10</sup> was born on 29 Oct 1779<sup>10</sup>. She died on 06 Aug 1832 in Edwards, St Lawrence, New York<sup>10</sup>. She married (1) **JOHN EARLE**. He was born on 14 May 1771<sup>10</sup>. He died on 08 Mar 1845 in Edwards, St Lawrence, New York<sup>10</sup>.

Notes for John Earle:

from the Long Point Settlers Journal

On 27 May 1803, John Earle made out an Upper Canada Land Petition (A Leases 1799-1836/5a) stating that he had been in the province for five years, that he was residing with Paul Averill and married his daughter. On 1 Jun 1803, he received a gift of Paul Averill's land at Townsend Twop. and resold it in February and April 1804, moving then to Mount Pleasant, Brantford Twp., Brant Co. In 1806, John Earle and his brother-in-law Paul Averill, Jr. purchased lot 11 in the ninth concession of South Norwich Twp. American troops burned the mill on November 3, 1814.

By 1816, John and Mary Earle sold their share of the Otterville property and moved to lot 20 in the seventh concession of South Norwich Twp. on Spittler Creek, northeast of Springford. There, John Earle built another mill around which a community grew up. About 1825, John and Mary Earle left this mill in the charge of their son-in-law Robert Collard and his wife Elizabeth (Earle) then moved to Edwards, St. Lawrence County, New York.

John Earle and Mary Averill had the following children:

37. i. JOHN<sup>5</sup> EARLE JR.<sup>10</sup> was born on 06 Jul 1800 in Waterford, Haldimand, Ontario, Canada<sup>10</sup>. He died on 03 Jan 1850<sup>10</sup>. He married Margaret Mansfield on 05 Nov 1823<sup>10</sup>.
- ii. ELIABETH EARLE<sup>10</sup> was born on 17 Jun 1802<sup>10</sup>. She married (1) ROBERT COLLARD.
38. iii. XENOPHON EARLE<sup>10</sup> was born on 03 Feb 1805 in Mount Pleasant, Carleton, New Brunswick, Canada<sup>10</sup>. He died on 10 Nov 1886<sup>10</sup>. He married (1) MARY CHAPIN. She was born in 1811<sup>10</sup>. She died on 02 May 1896<sup>10</sup>.
- iv. DELANCEY EARLE<sup>10</sup> was born on 16 Oct 1805<sup>10</sup>.
- v. PHILINDA EARLE<sup>10</sup> was born on 22 Mar 1809<sup>10</sup>. She married (1) MARVEL CHURCH.
- vi. SURLINA EARLE<sup>10</sup> was born on 22 Mar 1809<sup>10</sup>. She married Peter Gilbert on 09 Sep 1829<sup>10</sup>.
- vii. MARY EARLE<sup>10</sup> was born on 16 Jun 1812<sup>10</sup>. She married Lorenzo D. Bates on 24 Apr 1831<sup>10</sup>.
- viii. SAMUEL EARLE<sup>10</sup> was born on 20 Dec 1814<sup>10</sup>. He married (1) LAURA WRIGHT. He married (2) SARAH KING.
- ix. DANIEL EARLE<sup>10</sup> was born on 13 Mar 1817<sup>10</sup>. He married (1) LAURA CHURCH.
- x. ESEK EARLE<sup>10</sup>.
13. **PAUL R.<sup>4</sup> AVERILL JR.** (Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 10, 13, 35-42</sup> was born on 14 Aug 1787 in Vermont<sup>1, 10, 13, 35, 37, 40</sup>. He died on 05 Jan 1873 in Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan<sup>1, 10, 13</sup>. He married (1) **ALTHEA FOX**. She was born on 21 May 1799 in Connecticut<sup>1, 10, 13, 35, 37, 40</sup>. She died on 29 Jan 1873 in Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan<sup>1, 10, 13</sup>. He married (2) **ELIZABETH PETREE** in 1807 in New York. She died on 07 Dec 1814<sup>10</sup>. He married (3) **MYRA BEVERLY** in 1812.

Notes for Paul R. Averill Jr.:

progenitor of the Coopersville, MI Averills

lived in London, Ottersville, Hamilton, Canada, New York State

from the Long Point Settlers Journal

Paul settled with his brother-in-law John Earle in South Norwich, Twp., Oxford Co. at Otterville, Upper Canada in 1806 and they built a water-powered mill. For a time, Paul and his wife moved to

---

### Generation 4 (con't)

Haldimand Co. On 18 Jan 1811, Elizabeth (Petree)Averill, now of Haldimand Co., made out an Upper Canada Land Petition (A10/3) stating that she was wife of Paul Averill, Jr. and daughter of Joseph Petree, UE. She is thought to have died giving birth to Samuel. Paul returned to Otterville.

Paul R. Averill Jr. and Althea Fox had the following children:

- i. MERIAH<sup>5</sup> AVERILL<sup>1, 10</sup> was born on 05 Sep 1820<sup>1, 10</sup>. She died on 06 Mar 1842<sup>10</sup>. She married Gilbert Crammer in Battle Creek, Calhoun, Michigan<sup>10</sup>.

Notes for Meriah Averill:

lived in IL had 2 children

- 39. ii. JOHN FRANCIS AVERILL<sup>1, 10, 13, 35, 38, 117-120</sup> was born on 09 Mar 1822 in Canada<sup>1, 35, 38, 117-118, 120-121</sup>. He died on 29 May 1901 in Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan<sup>1, 10, 38</sup>. He married Ezilda Taylor on 03 Jul 1850 in Ottawa, Michigan<sup>10, 119</sup>. She was born on 24 Feb 1830 in New York<sup>10, 35, 117-118, 120-121</sup>. She died on 08 Dec 1909<sup>10</sup>.
- 40. iii. HUGH SAMUEL AVERILL<sup>1, 10, 37, 40, 122-123</sup> was born on 22 Dec 1823 in Norage, Canada<sup>1, 10, 37, 40, 122-123</sup>. He died on 20 Nov 1888 in Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan<sup>10</sup>. He married (1) LAURA GILLET on 27 Apr 1851 in Walker, Kent, Michigan<sup>10</sup>. She was born on 26 Apr 1828 in Herkimer, New York<sup>10</sup>. She died on 16 May 1854<sup>10</sup>. He married (2) ANN MARIA JACKSON on 16 Sep 1856 in Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan. She was born on 07 May 1833 in New York<sup>10, 37, 40, 123</sup>. She died on 02 Dec 1919<sup>10</sup>.
- iv. EMILY SALLY AVERILL<sup>1, 10, 126</sup> was born on 25 Dec 1825 in London, Middlesex, Ontario, Canada<sup>1, 10, 126</sup>. She died on 27 Feb 1895 in Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan<sup>10, 126</sup>. She married (1) CHAUNCY S. STILES. He was born on 03 Dec 1823<sup>10</sup>. He died on 11 Jul 1881<sup>10</sup>.

Notes for Emily Sally Averill:

lived at Coopersville had 9 children

- 41. v. LEVI FOX AVERILL<sup>1, 10, 39, 127-132</sup> was born on 19 Feb 1828 in New York<sup>1, 10, 39, 127-129, 131</sup>. He died on 23 Aug 1902 in Ada, Kent, Michigan<sup>1, 10, 39</sup>. He married (1) ARTEMESIA DENTON. She was born in 1842<sup>129</sup>. He married (2) CATHERINE SMITH on 24 Apr 1866 in Kent, Michigan. She was born in Oct 1842 in Michigan<sup>127-128, 131</sup>.
- 42. vi. PAUL ROWE AVERILL<sup>1, 10, 35, 37, 41, 133-137</sup> was born on 24 Mar 1830 in Canada<sup>1, 10, 35, 37, 41, 133-137</sup>. He died on 11 Apr 1911 in Crockery, Ottawa, Michigan<sup>41</sup>. He married (1) SARAH LUTHERIA SQUIRES. She was born in Apr 1837 in New York<sup>37, 133, 135-137</sup>.
- 43. vii. WILLIAM WALTER AVERILL<sup>1, 10, 35, 138-140</sup> was born on 25 Mar 1832 in Canada<sup>1, 10, 35, 138-140</sup>. He married (1) MARY J. CARLISLE. She was born in 1835 in New York<sup>138-140</sup>.
- 44. viii. NANCY H. AVERILL<sup>1, 10, 35, 141</sup> was born on 06 Apr 1834<sup>1, 10, 35, 141</sup>. She married (1) RICHARD STILES. He was born in 1827 in New York<sup>141</sup>.
- ix. DANIEL AVERILL<sup>1, 10</sup> was born on 28 Apr 1836<sup>1, 10</sup>. He died on 07 Jan 1837<sup>1, 10</sup>.
- 45. x. LUCINDA AVERILL<sup>1, 10, 35, 142</sup> was born on 27 Feb 1838<sup>1, 10, 35, 142-143</sup>. She married (1) EDWIN R FORD. He was born in Jul 1835 in New York<sup>142-143</sup>.
- 46. xi. GEORGE W AVERILL<sup>1, 10, 35, 37, 42, 118, 144-159</sup> was born on 20 Jun 1840 in Michigan<sup>1, 10, 35, 37, 42, 118, 146-147, 149, 155</sup>. He died on 29 Nov 1912 in Mesick, Wexford, Michigan<sup>42</sup>. He married (1) HARRIETT JENNIE HILL. She was born on 09 Jul 1842 in Canada<sup>37, 118, 146-147, 149, 155, 160-161</sup>. She died on 03 Feb 1927 in Cadillac, Wexford, Michigan<sup>160</sup>.
- 47. xii. CHARLES H AVERILL<sup>1, 10, 35, 37, 40, 47, 144, 162</sup> was born on 16 Feb 1844 in Michigan<sup>1, 10, 35, 37, 40, 47, 162</sup>. He married Eliza Hermanse on 12 Apr 1868 in Coopersville, Ottawa, Michigan<sup>1, 10</sup>. She was born in Aug 1846 in New York<sup>40, 47, 162</sup>.

Paul R. Averill Jr. and Elizabeth Petree had the following children:

- 48. xiii. PERSIS AVERILL<sup>1, 10, 163-165</sup> was born on 11 Dec 1808 in Otterville, Ontario, Canada<sup>1, 10, 163-165</sup>. She married (1) HENRY CHASE. He was born in 1804 in Connecticut<sup>163-164, 166-167</sup>. He died on 12 Sep 1887 in Brown, Wisconsin.
- 49. xiv. IRENA AVERILL<sup>1, 10, 168-171</sup> was born on 25 Apr 1810 in Otterville, Ontario, Canada<sup>1, 10</sup>,

---

#### Generation 4 (con't)

<sup>168-170</sup>. She died on 29 Jan 1874 in Ottawa, Michigan<sup>171</sup>. She married (1) JOHN C. HAMILTON. He was born in 1805 in Canada<sup>168-170, 172</sup>.

50. xv. ELIZABETH AVERILL<sup>1, 10</sup> was born on 17 Jan 1812 in Brant, Ontario, Canada<sup>1, 10</sup>. She died on 20 May 1840 in Brant, Ontario, Canada<sup>10</sup>. She married (1) GEORGE MALCOLM. He was born on 05 Aug 1806<sup>10</sup>. He died on 09 Apr 1895<sup>10</sup>.

Paul R. Averill Jr. and Myra Beverly had the following children:

51. xvi. HARRISON S. AVERILL<sup>1, 10, 173-176</sup> was born on 01 Apr 1813 in London, Middlesex, Ontario, Canada<sup>1, 10, 173-176</sup>. He died on 16 Jul 1887 in Millington, Tuscola, Michigan<sup>1, 10</sup>. He married (1) EMILY E HEWITT. She was born in 1830 in Pennsylvania<sup>174-176</sup>. She died on 25 Jan 1889<sup>1, 10</sup>. He married (2) MAHALA FOX on 09 Jul 1832 in Otterville, Ontario, Canada<sup>1, 10</sup>. She was born in 1815 in London, Middlesex, Ontario, Canada<sup>1, 10, 173</sup>. She died in 1849<sup>1, 10</sup>.

xvii. SAMUEL AVERILL<sup>1, 10</sup> was born on 07 Dec 1814 in Canada<sup>1, 10</sup>.

14. **SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> AVERILL** (Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 10, 43-46</sup> was born on 28 Feb 1790 in Canada<sup>1, 10, 43-45</sup>. He died on 08 Feb 1871 in Farmington, Oakland, Michigan<sup>1, 47</sup>. He married Elizabeth Fowler on 08 Dec 1817<sup>1</sup>. She was born on 03 Jun 1790<sup>1, 43, 47</sup>. She died on 13 May 1852<sup>1, 47</sup>.

Samuel Averill and Elizabeth Fowler had the following children:

52. i. DANIEL<sup>5</sup> AVERILL<sup>1, 44-45, 177-178</sup> was born on 26 Jan 1818 in Canada<sup>1, 44-45, 177-178</sup>. He died on 11 Sep 1878 in Coopersville, Ottawa, Michigan<sup>1, 47</sup>. He married Hattie S. Joslin on 20 Jan 1839<sup>1</sup>. She was born on 28 Apr 1824 in New York<sup>1, 44-45, 177-178</sup>. She died on 04 Sep 1880<sup>1</sup>.
53. ii. CHARLOTTE AVERILL<sup>1, 47</sup> was born on 18 Dec 1819 in Montréal, Montréal (Urban Agglomeration), Quebec, Canada<sup>1, 47</sup>. She died on 20 Jun 1873 in Rochester, Oakland, Michigan<sup>1, 47</sup>. She married (1) HOSEA BALEAN RICHARDSON. He was born in Vermont<sup>1</sup>. He died on 28 Oct 1880 in Rochester, Oakland, Michigan<sup>1</sup>.
54. iii. PAUL JONES AVERILL<sup>1, 47</sup> was born on 02 Mar 1824 in Oakland, Michigan<sup>1, 47</sup>. He married Anna Almira Ferguson on 23 Mar 1851 in Olive, Clinton, Michigan<sup>1, 47</sup>. She was born on 31 Aug 1830 in Avon, Oakland, Michigan<sup>1, 47</sup>. She died on 16 Apr 1863<sup>1, 47</sup>.
- iv. RICHARD AVERILL<sup>1, 47</sup>.
- v. SAMUEL AVERILL<sup>1, 47</sup>.
55. vi. SARAH ANN AVERILL<sup>1, 47</sup>. She married (1) L. H. NEWTON.

15. **THOMAS<sup>4</sup> AVERILL** (Ebenezer<sup>3</sup> Averell, Abijah<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 48-54</sup> was born between 1776-1786 in Newport, Newport, Rhode Island. He died before 01 Oct 1839 in Richmond, Georgia<sup>1, 54</sup>. He married (1) **HARRIET L CART** on 28 Sep 1824 in Richmond, Georgia. She was born in 1813 in Georgia<sup>55</sup>. He married (2) **ELIZA THOMPSON**.

Thomas Averill<sup>1, 48-54</sup> also went by the name of Thos Averill<sup>179</sup>.

Notes for Thomas Averill:

place and date of birth not ascertained, but b. probably between 1776 and 1786, at or near Newport, R. I. He m. Eliza Thompson and "lived in Portsmouth, N. H." They had at least three sons, one of whom lived in one of the Carolinas.

Thomas Averill and Harriet L Cart had the following children:

56. i. CLARA<sup>5</sup> AVERILL<sup>55, 180-185</sup> was born in May 1831 in Georgia<sup>55, 182-183, 185-186</sup>. She died on 20 Dec 1918 in Kings, New York. She married Lemuel Develle on 03 Feb 1853 in Richmond, Georgia<sup>181</sup>. He was born in 1828 in Massachusetts<sup>185</sup>.
57. ii. THOMAS AVERILL<sup>55, 180, 187-190</sup> was born in 1834 in Georgia<sup>55, 187-189</sup>. He married (1) MARGARET DODGE. She was born in 1837 in Georgia<sup>187</sup>. He married (2) EMILY AVERELL. She was born in 1840 in New York<sup>189</sup>.
58. iii. GEORGE W AVERILL<sup>55, 180, 191-196</sup> was born in Jul 1836 in Georgia<sup>55, 191-192, 194, 196</sup>. He died on 01 Feb 1904 in Brooklyn, Kings, New York. He married Sarah Elizabeth

---

### Generation 4 (con't)

Clark in 1865<sup>194</sup>. She was born in Jun 1841 in New York<sup>191-192, 194</sup>.

- iv. ALFRED M AVERILL<sup>55, 180, 197-199</sup> was born in 1838 in Georgia<sup>55, 197-198</sup>. He married Adelaide A. Ingalls on 22 Jun 1863 in Richmond, Georgia<sup>199</sup>. She was born in 1845 in Rhode Island<sup>198</sup>.

16. JOHN DAVID<sup>4</sup> AVERELL (Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>, Abijah<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>)<sup>1, 56-58</sup> was born between 1790-1794 in Newport, Newport, Rhode Island<sup>1, 59-60</sup>. He married (1) LOUISA CATHERINE GRIFFITH. She was born between 1794-1800 in South Carolina<sup>59</sup>.

Notes for John David Averell:

1820 census has him 26-45 birth between 1775-1794

1830 census 30-40 1790-1800

John David Averell and Louisa Catherine Griffith had the following children:

- i. EDWARD<sup>5</sup> AVERELL<sup>1</sup> was born between 1820-1830.
  - ii. LAURA AVERELL<sup>1</sup> was born between 1820-1835. She died before 1902<sup>1</sup>.
  - iii. MARY AVERELL<sup>1</sup> was born between 1820-1835. She died before 1902<sup>1</sup>.
  - iv. SARAH AVERELL<sup>1</sup> was born between 1820-1835. She died before 1902<sup>1</sup>.
  - 59. v. WILLIAM HENRY AVERELL<sup>1, 200-202</sup> was born in 1826 in Charleston, Charleston, South Carolina<sup>201</sup>. He died on 08 May 1861 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts<sup>201</sup>. He married Harriett Baker, daughter of Isaac Baker and Lucy Berry, on 08 Jul 1847 in New Bedford, Bristol, Massachusetts<sup>200</sup>. She was born in 1827 in Massachusetts<sup>203-204</sup>. She died on 04 Jul 1905 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts<sup>204</sup>.
  - 60. vi. JOHN DAVID AVERELL JR.<sup>1, 205-206</sup> was born in 1830 in South Carolina<sup>205-206</sup>. He died before 1900. He married (1) A. JULIA SMITH. She was born in Aug 1843 in New York<sup>205-208</sup>. She died on 03 Jun 1915 in Kings, New York<sup>209</sup>.
  - 61. vii. ELLICOT ALEXANDER AVERELL<sup>1, 59, 210-212</sup> was born in Nov 1831 in Ohio<sup>59, 210-212</sup>. He died on 28 Feb 1905 in Kings, New York<sup>213</sup>. He married (1) ANNEY \. She was born in 1838 in England<sup>210, 212</sup>.
17. ISAAC COOPER<sup>4</sup> AVERELL (Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>, Abijah<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>)<sup>1, 20</sup> was born in Feb 1791 in Newport, Newport, Rhode Island<sup>1</sup>. He died on 09 Feb 1850 in Middletown, Middlesex, Connecticut<sup>1, 61</sup>. He married Rebecca G. Tennent on 09 Feb 1812 in Boston, Middlesex, Massachusetts<sup>1</sup>. She was born in 1793 in Newburyport, Essex, Massachusetts<sup>1, 62</sup>. She died in Mar 1870 in New Haven, Connecticut<sup>1, 63</sup>.

Notes for Isaac Cooper Averell:

lived at Boston, Mass., and for some years at Nantucket, "on Orange St., near Main St.", also in New York City. His occupation is given as "a Merchant". He is said by his family to have been the son of "Nathaniel" Averell and Sarah "Crossly" his wife, "who always lived at Newport, till the death of the former". The deeds and other records furnished by experienced genealogists and searchers of Newport, indicate, at present, that he was the son of Sarah Crossing, and Ebenezer Averill [who may have been named Ebenezer Nathaniel and called by the latter name. Clara Avery.] .

[Newport and Nantucket records furnish no facts about this Isaac Averell; and Boston records have no such marriage under any form of the name Averell, nor any records of this Tennett or Tennatt family. Gallisons or Gallishans were at Newbury and Newburyport and Haverhill, Mass. Tennants were in Newburyport in 1743-51. Clara Avery.]

Isaac Cooper Averell and Rebecca G. Tennent had the following children:

- 62. i. ELIZA THOMPSON<sup>5</sup> AVERELL<sup>1, 214</sup> was born on 24 Jun 1818 in Nantucket, Nantucket, Massachusetts<sup>1, 214</sup>. She died on 03 Apr 1875 in Chelsea, Suffolk, Massachusetts<sup>1</sup>. She married Charles Tidd Wilde on 17 Apr 1844 in New York (Bronx), Bronx, New York. He was born on 12 Aug 1818 in Boston, Middlesex, Massachusetts<sup>1, 214-215</sup>.
- 63. ii. REBECCA GALLISON AVERELL<sup>1</sup> was born on 09 Nov 1820 in Nantucket, Nantucket, Massachusetts<sup>1, 216</sup>. She married Patrick Henry Pepper on 20 Aug 1842 in New

---

#### Generation 4 (con't)

- York (Bronx), Bronx, New York<sup>1</sup>. He was born on 26 Apr 1819 in Clare, Ireland<sup>1</sup>.
64.     iii.   ISAAC MANSFIELD AVERELL<sup>1, 217-219</sup> was born in 1823 in Massachusetts<sup>217-218</sup>. He married (1) THERESE HAMILTON. She was born in 1827 in England<sup>217-218</sup>.
65.     iv.   MARY REXFORD AVERELL<sup>1, 62</sup> was born in 1827 in Connecticut<sup>62</sup>. She married (1) DAVID REESE.
- v.   WILLIAM HENRY AVERELL<sup>1, 220-222</sup> was born in 1831 in Alabama<sup>220-222</sup>. He died in Mobile, Mobile, Alabama. He married an unknown spouse (Unmarried).
- Notes for William Henry Averell:  
        an officer in the Civil War; d. at Mobile, Ala.
- vi.   HELEN LOUISA AVERELL<sup>1, 223</sup> was born in 1832<sup>223</sup>. She died on 10 Mar 1834 in New Bedford, Bristol, Massachusetts<sup>223</sup>.
- Notes for Helen Louisa Averell:  
        d. in infancy
- vii.   EBEN WILDE AVERELL<sup>1</sup>. He died in Nantucket, Nantucket, Massachusetts.
- Notes for Eben Wilde Averell:  
        drowned at the age of 8 yrs.; buried at Nantucket.
- viii.   HENRY AVERELL<sup>1</sup>. He died in Nantucket, Nantucket, Massachusetts.
- Notes for Henry Averell:  
        d. in infancy; buried at Nantucket.
- ix.   ISAAC HENRY AVERELL<sup>1</sup>. He died in Nantucket, Nantucket, Massachusetts.
- Notes for Isaac Henry Averell:  
        d. in infancy; buried at Nantucket.
- x.   WILLIAM HENRY AVERELL<sup>1</sup>. He died in New York (Bronx), Bronx, New York.
- Notes for William Henry Averell:  
        d. in infancy in New York City.
18.   **HENRY<sup>4</sup> AVERELL** (Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>, Abijah<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>)<sup>1</sup> was born in Newport, Newport, Rhode Island. He died in 1819<sup>64</sup>. He married (1) **LOUISA CATHERINE GRIFFITH**. She was born between 1794-1800 in South Carolina<sup>59</sup>.
- Notes for Henry Averell:  
        born at Newport, R. I.; was a cordwainer at Newport, Oct. 1, 1808, at which date he had a deed from widow Sarah Crossing, of the 36th lot of School lands, which had belonged to William Crossing, her husband. Oct. 21, 1808, 20 days later, he gives widow Sarah Crossing a life lease of this same 36th lot with house and dwelling for a rent of "one cent annually."  
        Henry Averill of Charleston, S. C, Merchant, gives power of Attorney to Thomas Simpson of Newport (his brother-in-law?), which was recorded May 10, 1813; and Thomas Simpson of Newport, as Attorney for Henry Averell, sells to William Stewart, of Newport, 36th lot of School lands, which indicates it was the property leased to widow Sarah Crossing.  
        The name of Henry Averell's wife is not known. From Family Records we have obtained the names of two of his children.
- Henry Averell and Louisa Catherine Griffith had the following children:
66.     i.   LOUISA<sup>5</sup> AVERELL<sup>1, 224</sup> was born in 1818 in Charleston, South Carolina<sup>224</sup>. She married (1) HARRIS OLCOTT. He was born in 1815 in Connecticut<sup>224</sup>.
- ii.   HELEN AVERELL<sup>1</sup>.
19.   **ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup> AVERILL** (Ebenezer<sup>3</sup> Averell, Abijah<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1</sup> was born in Newport, Newport, Rhode Island. She died in Providence, Providence, Rhode Island<sup>1</sup>. She married (1) **F. ANDERSON**.
- F. Anderson and Elizabeth Averill had the following children:
- i.   ALBERT<sup>5</sup> ANDERSON<sup>1</sup>.

---

## Generation 4 (con't)

Notes for Albert Anderson:  
1906 living in Ithaca, New York

- ii. JOHN AVERELL ANDERSON<sup>1</sup>.

Notes for John Averell Anderson:  
1906- living in New York City

- 20. **MOLLY<sup>4</sup> AVERILL** (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Solomon<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1</sup> was born on 08 Nov 1780 in Mansfield City, Tolland, Connecticut<sup>1</sup>. She died in 1850 in Evansville, Vanderburgh, Indiana<sup>1</sup>. She married Matthew Riggs in 1795.

Notes for Molly Averill:

was the only dau. of Dr. Thomas Averill, a noted physician of Elmira, N. Y., in early days. She was the eldest child of a family of eight children, and the only daughter, and quite as adored by her brothers as in later years by her children and grandchildren. She was a noted beauty, with a clever mind.

She was m. when not quite fifteen years of age to Matthew Riggs, who was reputed a scholar. A Latin Grammar by him was for some time in general use.

An aged friend of the family said he heard Martin Van Buren say that Polly Averill was the most beautiful creature he ever saw. Going to the balls of the time on horseback, she was often accompanied by Martin Van Buren and by Erastus Root, a noted politician of those days. Another friend of hers said to her granddaughter: "You girls are handsome, and your mother was handsome, but not one of you could light a candle by the side of your Grandmother Polly Averill." We are glad to give a copy of a silhouette of Polly (Averill) Riggs, which is in the possession of her great-granddaughter. Miss Josephine E. Paxton of New York City. Mrs. Riggs removed to Evansville, Ind., some years after her marriage, and d. there in 1850, when about 70 years of age; but she was so youthful in appearance that she was thought to be many years younger. Among the valued possessions of her grandchildren was a gold chain which belonged to their greatgrandmother, Abigail Case, and a hall clock inherited by her was in the family of her grandson, John Mitchell.

Matthew Riggs and Molly Averill had the following children:

- i. ABIGAIL<sup>5</sup> RIGGS<sup>1</sup>. She married (1) MAXWELL.

Notes for Abigail Riggs:  
had children

- ii. EDWARD RIGGS<sup>1</sup>. He died in Evansville, Vanderburgh, Indiana.

Notes for Edward Riggs:  
"a splendid man in every respect;" lived at Evansville, Ind.; d. unm

- iii. ELEANOR RIGGS<sup>1</sup>.

- 67. iv. ELVIRA RIGGS<sup>1</sup>. She married (1) JOHN MITCHELL on 09 Dec 1829 in Evansville, Vanderburgh, Indiana<sup>1</sup>. He was born in 1806<sup>1</sup>. He died in 1855<sup>1</sup>. She married (2) BENJAMIN SEELEY.

- v. MARY ANN RIGGS<sup>1</sup>. She married (1) MCCUNE.

Notes for Mary Ann Riggs:  
lived "possibly in Penn.;" had several children

- vi. THOMAS JEFFERSON RIGGS<sup>1</sup>.

Notes for Thomas Jefferson Riggs:  
died young

- 21. **RHOSITER<sup>4</sup> AVERILL** (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Solomon<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 65-70</sup> was born on 13 Jul 1782 in Mansfield City, Tolland, Connecticut<sup>1, 65-67</sup>. He died on 03 Jan 1873 in Chemung, New York<sup>70</sup>. He married (1) **NAOMI MALLETT**. She was born in 1782 in Connecticut<sup>66, 70</sup>. She died on 05 Mar 1855 in Tioga, New York<sup>70</sup>.

Notes for Rhositer Averill:

---

### Generation 4 (con't)

They lived at Waverly and possibly at Elmira, N. Y., or very near it ; and their children were born at Waverly and Chemung, N. Y.

1850 census has a child Emily aged 10, too young to be Naomi's daughter

Rhositer Averill and Naomi Mallett had the following children:

- i. DAUGHTER<sup>5</sup> AVERILL was born between 1810-1820.
- ii. ALMIRA AVERILL<sup>70</sup> was born on 22 Nov 1811<sup>70</sup>. She died on 29 Dec 1842<sup>70</sup>.
- iii. MIAMI AVERILL<sup>1, 65-67, 70, 225</sup> was born in 1813 in New York<sup>65-67, 70, 225</sup>. She died on 04 Apr 1896 in Waverly, Tioga, New York<sup>70</sup>.
- 68. iv. EDWARD AVERILL<sup>1, 70, 225-226</sup> was born in 1815 in New York<sup>70, 225-226</sup>. He died on 10 Mar 1885 in Waverly, Tioga, New York<sup>70</sup>. He married (1) ANN \. She was born in 1815 in Maine<sup>226</sup>.
- v. DOCTOR AVERILL was born between 1815-1820. He died in Missouri<sup>1</sup>.

Notes for Doctor Averill:

(If this was not his given name, it was the only one by which he was known.) He moved to Missouri, and d. there.

- 69. vi. SARAH AVERILL<sup>1, 227-229</sup> was born in 1819 in New York<sup>227-228</sup>. She died before 1854. She married (1) DANIEL DOUBLEDAY BACON. He was born in 1812 in Vermont<sup>227-228, 230</sup>.
  - vii. WILLIAM AVERILL<sup>1, 67, 70</sup> was born in 1824 in New York<sup>67, 70</sup>. He died on 30 Apr 1872 in Waverly, Tioga, New York<sup>70</sup>.
  - 70. viii. AMANDA AVERILL<sup>1, 65, 231</sup> was born in 1826 in New York<sup>65, 231</sup>. She died on 07 Jun 1899 in Elmira, Chemung, New York<sup>1</sup>. She married (1) DAVID SMITH.
  - 71. ix. LEVI AVERILL<sup>1, 66, 232-234</sup> was born on 17 Mar 1827 in Chemung, New York<sup>1, 66, 232-234</sup>. He died on 05 Oct 1888 in Horseheads, Chemung, New York<sup>1, 235</sup>. He married Sarah Taber on 15 Sep 1853 in Cortland, New York<sup>1</sup>. She was born on 27 Aug 1832 in Cortland, New York<sup>1, 232-234, 236</sup>.
22. **REX<sup>4</sup> AVERILL** (Jonathan<sup>3</sup> Averell, Solomon<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 25, 71-73</sup> was born on 29 Apr 1784 in Ashford, Windham, Connecticut<sup>1, 25</sup>. He died in 1849 in Clinton, New York. He married (1) **SUZANNE \**. She was born in 1784<sup>74</sup>. She died in 1865<sup>75</sup>.

Notes for Rex Averill:

1820 Grand Isle, VT males 1 under 10 John, 1 10-16, 1 16-18, 1 26-45, females 2 under 10, 1 10-16, 1 26-45

1830 Chazy, Clinton Co, NY males 1 under 5 Elijah, 1 5-10 William, 1 10-15 John, 1 20-30, 1 40-50 females 1 under 5, 1 10-15, 1 15-20, 1 40-50

1840 Clinton, Co, NY males 1 10-15, 1 15-20, 1 20-30, 1 50-60 females 1 10-15, 1 50-60

Rex Averill and Suzanne \ had the following children:

- 72. i. JOHN J.<sup>5</sup> AVERILL<sup>237-241</sup> was born in 1816 in Grand Isle, Vermont<sup>75, 237-240</sup>. He died in 1888<sup>75</sup>. He married (1) ADELINE FIFEFIELD. She was born in Mar 1826 in New York<sup>237-240, 242-243</sup>.
  - 73. ii. WILLIAM P AVERILL<sup>244-246</sup> was born in 1824 in Vermont<sup>244-246</sup>. He married (1) SARAH \. She was born in 1825 in New York<sup>244-246</sup>.
  - 74. iii. ELIJAH B. AVERILL<sup>74-75, 247-249</sup> was born in Feb 1827 in Vermont<sup>74, 247-249</sup>. He married (1) MARY ANN \ in 1856<sup>249</sup>. She was born in Apr 1829 in New York<sup>247-249</sup>. He married (2) RACHEL FIFEFIELD.
  - iv. CAROLINE AVERILL<sup>75</sup>. She married (1) SYLVESTER FIFEFIELD.
23. **STATINA<sup>4</sup> AVERILL** (Jonathan<sup>3</sup> Averell, Solomon<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 25, 28-29, 78-79</sup> was born on 24 Aug 1791 in Ashford, Windham, Connecticut<sup>1, 25, 78-79</sup>. She died in 1862 in Herkimer, New

---

### Generation 4 (con't)

York<sup>28</sup>. She married (1) **WARREN MACK**. He was born in 1790<sup>28, 78-79</sup>.

Warren Mack and Statina Averill had the following children:

75.
  - i. **WARREN<sup>5</sup> MACK JR.**<sup>28, 78-79</sup> was born on 14 May 1822 in Herkimer, Herkimer, New York<sup>28, 78</sup>. He died on 02 Dec 1901 in Grand Island, Hall, Nebraska<sup>28</sup>. He married Mary Ann Crist on 09 Apr 1861<sup>28</sup>. She was born on 14 Jun 1840 in Herkimer, New York<sup>28</sup>. She died on 26 May 1889 in Wahoo, Saunders, Nebraska<sup>28</sup>.
  - ii. **SOPHIA MACK**<sup>78-79</sup> was born in 1833 in Herkimer, Herkimer, New York<sup>78</sup>.
  - iii. **FRANCIS MACK**<sup>79</sup> was born in 1834 in Herkimer, Herkimer, New York<sup>79</sup>.
  - iv. **WILLIAM MACK**<sup>1</sup>.
24. **FRANCES LOVETTA<sup>4</sup> AVERILL** (Jonathan<sup>3</sup> Averell, Solomon<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 28-29, 81, 83, 85-86</sup> was born in 1802 in Ashford, Windham, Connecticut<sup>29, 81, 86</sup>. She married (1) **SETH PAYNE**.  
Seth Payne and Frances Lovetta Averill had the following children:
  76.
    - i. **CHARLES<sup>5</sup> PAYNE**<sup>1, 81, 83, 85</sup> was born in 1827 in Herkimer, New York<sup>81-83, 85</sup>. He married (1) **CALIFORNIA**. She was born in 1833 in New York<sup>82, 85</sup>.
    - ii. **BYRON PAYNE**<sup>1, 81-83</sup> was born in 1831 in Herkimer, New York<sup>81-82</sup>.
25. **LUCY<sup>4</sup> AVERELL** (Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>, Solomon<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>)<sup>1, 21</sup> was born on 07 Mar 1783 in Mansfield City, Tolland, Connecticut<sup>1, 21</sup>. She died on 13 May 1847 in Penn Yan, Yates, New York<sup>1</sup>. She married Daniel Wilber on 23 Feb 1807 in Aurelius, Cayuga, New York<sup>1</sup>. He was born on 03 Jun 1777 in Newport, Rhode Island<sup>1</sup>. He died on 23 May 1821<sup>1</sup>.

Notes for Lucy Averell:

lived at Mansfield, Conn., Aurelius, Harpersfield, Batavia, and Penn Yan, N. Y. she d. May 13, 1847, at the house of her son-in-law, John J. Rosenbury, at Penn Yan.

Daniel Wilber and Lucy Averell had the following children:

77.
  - i. **CHARLES A<sup>5</sup> WILBER**<sup>1, 21</sup> was born on 18 Dec 1807 in Aurelius, Cayuga, New York<sup>1</sup>. He died on 22 Feb 1871 in Howell, Livingston, Michigan<sup>1, 21</sup>. He married (1) **SALLIE ANN THAYER**. She died in Howell, Livingston, Michigan<sup>21</sup>.
  - ii. **GEORGE WILBER**<sup>1, 21</sup> was born on 23 Jun 1809 in Aurelius, Cayuga, New York<sup>1</sup>. He died on 13 Jun 1875 in Howell, Livingston, Michigan<sup>1</sup>. He married Susan Charlesworth in Wheeler, Steuben, New York<sup>1</sup>.  
  
Notes for George Wilber:  
Penn Yan, N. Y., and Howell, Mich.
78.
  - iii. **EMILY WILBER**<sup>1, 21</sup> was born on 08 Feb 1814 in Batavia, Genesee, New York<sup>1</sup>. She died on 22 Jan 1847 in Penn Yan, Yates, New York<sup>1</sup>. She married John J. Rosenbury on 19 Aug 1839 in Penn Yan, Yates, New York<sup>1</sup>.
26. **BETSEY<sup>4</sup> AVERELL** (Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>, Solomon<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>)<sup>1, 21</sup> was born on 03 Feb 1785 in Mansfield City, Tolland, Connecticut<sup>1, 21</sup>. She married John Saunders on 31 Mar 1804 in Harpersfield, Delaware, New York.

Notes for Betsey Averell:

lived at Harpersfield, and Elmira, N. Y.

John Saunders and Betsey Averell had the following children:

79.
  - i. **MARTHA RUSSEL<sup>5</sup> SAUNDERS**<sup>1, 21</sup> was born on 24 Feb 1813 in Harpersfield, Delaware, New York<sup>1, 250</sup>. She married Jeremiah Hedges on 27 Jun 1833<sup>1</sup>.
  - ii. **EMELINE SAUNDERS**<sup>1, 21</sup> was born in Harpersfield, Delaware, New York.  
  
Notes for Emeline Saunders:  
died around age 3
  - iii. **JOHN HOMER SAUNDERS**<sup>1, 21</sup>.

Notes for John Homer Saunders:

---

#### Generation 4 (con't)

died at 15 yrs of age per Clara  
per Hiram, married and was living in Fairfax, Iowa

80. iv. LAURA SAUNDERS<sup>1, 21</sup> was born in Harpersfield, Delaware, New York<sup>1</sup>. She died about 1843<sup>1</sup>. She married (1) JOHN SHOCKEY.
27. JACOB<sup>4</sup> AVERELL (Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>, Solomon<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>)<sup>1, 21, 87</sup> was born on 10 Feb 1787 in Mansfield City, Tolland, Connecticut<sup>1, 21</sup>. He died on 08 Oct 1823<sup>21</sup>. He married Betsey on 14 Apr 1814 in Nicholas, Kentucky.

Notes for Jacob Averell:

lived in Greenup Co, KY about 1812

Jacob Averell and Betsey had the following children:

81. i. JOHN HIRAM<sup>5</sup> AVERELL<sup>1, 21, 251-252</sup> was born in 1817 in Ohio<sup>252</sup>. He married (1) NANCY SMART. She was born in 1826 in Virginia<sup>252-253</sup>.
- ii. ELIZABETH AVERELL<sup>1, 21</sup>. She married (1) WALLACE.

Notes for Elizabeth Averell:  
had children

- iii. WILLIAM AVERELL<sup>1, 21</sup>.

Notes for William Averell:

ran a steamboat from Buffalo to Chicago

28. HORACE PERRY<sup>4</sup> AVERILL (Ebenezer<sup>3</sup> Averell, Solomon<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 21, 88</sup> was born on 11 Sep 1793 in Harpersfield, Montgomery, New York, USA<sup>1, 21, 88</sup>. She married William Bentley on 25 Oct 1815 in Westerlo, Albany, New York<sup>1</sup>.

William Bentley and Horace Perry Averill had the following children:

- i. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> BENTLEY<sup>1</sup> was born on 29 Jul 1817 in Rensselaerville, Albany, New York<sup>1</sup>. He married Sallie Dunbar on 02 Jan 1836 in Westerlo, Albany, New York<sup>1</sup>.

Notes for William Bentley:

is a tanner, and has lived at Marathon and Syracuse, N. Y.

- ii. BETSEY MARIA BENTLEY<sup>1, 254</sup> was born on 20 Dec 1820 in New York<sup>1, 254</sup>. She married (1) DAVID SUTFIN. He was born in 1815 in New York<sup>254</sup>.
- iii. LORENZO BENTLEY<sup>1</sup> was born on 05 May 1823 in Westerlo, Albany, New York<sup>1</sup>. He died on 19 May 1850<sup>1</sup>.
82. iv. EDWARD BENTLEY<sup>1, 88</sup> was born on 11 Jan 1826 in New York<sup>1, 88</sup>. He married Polly Coffin on 10 Dec 1846<sup>1</sup>. She was born in 1830 in New York<sup>88</sup>.
- v. HANNAH BENTLEY<sup>1</sup> was born on 03 Mar 1829<sup>1</sup>. She married James Elder on 10 Feb 1848<sup>1</sup>. He died on 24 Mar 1852<sup>1</sup>.

Notes for Hannah Bentley:

she went to live with Mrs. Sutfin at Lamson, Onondaga Co., N. Y. after the death of her husband.

- vi. GEORGE BENTLEY<sup>1, 88, 255-256</sup> was born on 06 Jan 1832 in New York<sup>1, 88, 255-256</sup>. He married Rhoda Norris on 23 Jul 1855 in Skaneateles, Onondaga, New York<sup>1</sup>. She was born in Dec 1836 in England<sup>255-256</sup>.

Notes for George Bentley:

was a railroad agent and speculator, and lived at Cedar Falls, Ia.

29. HIRAM<sup>4</sup> AVERELL (Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>, Solomon<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>)<sup>1, 21, 89-95</sup> was born on 21 Nov 1795 in Harpersfield, Delaware, New York (10 am<sup>1, 21, 89, 91-93</sup>). He died on 27 Jan 1887 in Bath, Steuben, New York<sup>1</sup>. He married (1) ELIZABETH YOUNG on 24 Jun 1821<sup>1</sup>. She died on 25 Jul 1826 in Addison, Steuben, New York<sup>1</sup>. He married (2) HULDAH HEMENWAY on 29 Apr 1830 in Cameron, Steuben, New York<sup>1</sup>. She was born in 1809 in Seneca, New York<sup>1, 89, 91-93</sup>. She died on 18 Mar 1881 in Bath, Steuben, New York<sup>1</sup>.

---

## Generation 4 (con't)

Notes for Hiram Averell:

He was born "on the farm to which his father, Ebenezer Averell, had removed in 1791 from Mansfield, Conn." His mother, Betsey (Turner) Averell, d. there on Christmas Day, 1804, leaving him motherless at the age of nine years, "In 1805 his father went to Elmira, where he had a brother living. Dr. Thomas Averell; and in 1806, Hiram joined his father at a farm he had taken up at Lindleytown, Steuben Co., N. Y." From 1810 to '21 he lived with Wm. B. Jones, an inn-keeper and trader at Addison, N. Y., and attended during the winter terms the district school kept by Gamaliel Baiston. For a number of years Mr. Averell was Constable and Collector of the town of Addison, and he was held in high esteem; in 1825 he purchased a small farm at Cameron, where he lived and reared his family. . The family removed to Bath, N. Y., 1874; Mr. Averell was a man of clear intellect, keen perception, and a retentive memory. To the last he remembered vividly every important event

that had happened in the county since 1806, and could give the names and history of all prominent persons, and a good summary of the books and speeches he had read. He might have made a mark in the world, had he not been so content with his humble homestead on the Cameron Hills, and the society of his wife and family. He was a Republican ; a Justice of the Peace and post-master at Cameron for several years, and was offered many high positions which he declined. For sixty years he was a member of the Methodist Church. He was catholic in feeling, open-hearted in fellowship and an advocate of universal peace. He d. at Bath, Jan. 27, 1887, in his ninety-second year and retained a remarkable vitality and beautiful faith to the last.

Hiram Averell and Elizabeth Young had the following children:

83. i. EMILY CLEMENTINA<sup>5</sup> AVERELL<sup>1, 257-260</sup> was born on 24 Jun 1822 in Addison, Steuben, New York<sup>1, 257-260</sup>. She died on 16 Jan 1893 in Cook, Illinois<sup>1, 257</sup>. She married Sylvester H. Reynolds in 1842 in Elmira, Chemung, New York<sup>1</sup>. He was born in 1819 in New York<sup>258-261</sup>. He died in Hornellsville, Steuben, New York.
- ii. SARAH ELIZABETH AVERELL<sup>1</sup> was born on 14 Nov 1824 in Addison, Steuben, New York<sup>1</sup>. She died on 08 Aug 1825 in Cameron, Steuben, New York<sup>1</sup>.

Hiram Averell and Huldah Hemenway had the following children:

84. iii. SARAH ELIZABETH AVERELL<sup>1, 91-93</sup> was born on 15 Feb 1831 in Cameron, Steuben, New York<sup>1, 91-93</sup>. She died on 22 Sep 1887 in Binghamton, Broome, New York<sup>1</sup>. She married Leander Dascomb on 12 Apr 1853 in Cameron, Steuben, New York<sup>1</sup>. He was born in 1827 in Ohio<sup>262</sup>.
- iv. WILLIAM WOODS AVERELL<sup>1, 90-91, 93, 263-265</sup> was born on 05 Nov 1832 in Cameron, Steuben, New York<sup>1, 90-91, 93, 263-265</sup>. He died on 03 Feb 1900 in Bath, Steuben, New York<sup>1, 263-265</sup>. He married Kezia Hayward on 24 Sep 1885 in Bath, Steuben, New York<sup>1</sup>. She was born in Mar 1839 in England<sup>266</sup>.

Notes for William Woods Averell:

had no children

from Steuben Echoes Spring 2006

William Woods Averell, son of Hiram & Huldah Hemmingway Averell, was born in Cameron, New York, on 5 November 1832. He attended the local schools and Elmira Institute where he planned to prepare for the study of medicine. However, after receiving an appointment to the United States Military Academy at West Point, he became a student there on 1 July 1851. Immediately following his graduation in 1855, Averell received the rank of Second Lieutenant of Mounted Riflemen and was assigned to duty in the western part of the country where he engaged in several skirmishes with the Kiowa and Navajo Indians. During one of these encounters, he was severely wounded. He returned to Steuben County in 1859 to recuperate from his injuries.

Averell returned to active duty at the beginning of the Civil War during which he served in many capacities, including a short term of mustering duty in Elmira, New York. He took part in several battles including Manassas, Bull Run, Yorktown, Williamsburg, Fair and Moorefield. He received many promotions including Colonel, Brigadier General and, finally, Major General.

---

### Generation 4 (con't)

After the War, from 1866 to 1869, Major General Averell served as the United States Counsel General of Canada. Later, he served for ten years as Assistant Inspector General of the Soldiers' Home in the United States. This required him to travel 15,000 to 20,000 miles per year to inspect the various Homes.

According to Irvin W. Near in his A History of Steuben County, New York, And Its People, "General Averell was a man of much inventive ability and had the distinction of being the inventor of asphalt paving. His first successful work in this line was the paving of Pennsylvania Avenue in the city of Washington, D. C. He organized a company for the manufacturing of asphalt and was eventually deprived of his interests in the same by the fraudulent methods of his associates. For thirteen years the affairs of the company were in litigation and settlement was finally made with General Averell. This was a case which attracted national attention and interest. General Averell ever continued a close and appreciative student of the best in literature and science and he was specially interested in practical electrical affairs, in which he became well informed. He passed several years in New York City in perfecting a conduit for electric wires and finally received a patent on this valuable invention.?

In September 1885 General Averell married Mrs. Kezia Haywood of Bath, New York. they retired to their home at 121 Liberty Street in Bath where the General wrote articles for several New York magazines as well as his memoirs. He died in the Hornell Sanatorium on 3 February 1900 at the age of 68 and was buried in the Grove Cemetery in Bath. On Averell Hill at the junction of Routes 10 and 10A in Cameron there is a marker, erected in 1938 by the New York Education Department, which reads:

Averell Hill

Birthplace of General William Woods Averell

Major General U.S.A.

Noted Cavalry Leader of the Civil War

(It was once reported that William Woods Averell turned down a ragged looking man who wished to join him on an Indian fighting campaign in the southwest. This man was Ulysses S. Grant who eventually became President of the United States!)

85. v. OSCAR JAMES AVERELL<sup>1, 91, 267</sup> was born on 15 Jul 1834 in Cameron, Steuben, New York<sup>1, 91, 267</sup>. He died on 20 Dec 1892 in District Of Columbia, District of Columbia<sup>1</sup>. He married Helen C. Thompson on 19 Nov 1862 in Bath, Steuben, New York<sup>1</sup>. She was born on 05 Apr 1841 in Bath, Steuben, New York<sup>1, 268</sup>. She died in 1925<sup>265</sup>.
86. vi. LUCY LOVINIA AVERELL<sup>1, 91-92, 269-272</sup> was born on 24 Apr 1836 in Cameron, Steuben, New York<sup>1, 91-92, 269-272</sup>. She married (1) WILLIAM SLOCUM CRANDALL on 25 Oct 1858 in Cameron, Steuben, New York<sup>1</sup>. He was born on 30 Nov 1819<sup>1, 269</sup>. He died on 02 Dec 1862 in Alfred, Allegany, New York<sup>1</sup>. She married (2) GEORGE W. HENICA on 08 Sep 1869 in Cameron, Steuben, New York<sup>1</sup>. He was born in Jan 1838 in Michigan<sup>270-272</sup>.
- vii. MARTHA AMELIA AVERELL<sup>1, 89, 91-93, 273</sup> was born on 01 Oct 1838 in Cameron, Steuben, New York<sup>1, 89, 91-93, 273</sup>. She died on 31 Mar 1907 in Bath, Steuben, New York<sup>1</sup>. She married Samuel Nichols on 30 Sep 1885<sup>1</sup>. He was born on 27 Feb 1813 in Edmonston, New York, USA<sup>1</sup>. He died on 06 Oct 1894 in Bath, Steuben, New York<sup>1</sup>.

Notes for Martha Amelia Averell:

Mrs. Nichols has been especially helpful to Clara Avery in securing records of this branch of the Averill family, as her brother. Gen. William Woods Averell, was already too ill when this work was begun to render personal assistance.

---

### Generation 5

30. **DAVID RANSOM<sup>5</sup> AVERILL** (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 10, 96-103</sup> was born in 1793 in Herkimer, New York<sup>1, 97-98, 101</sup>. He died on 13 Sep 1867 in Dorr, Allegan, Michigan<sup>1</sup>. He married Almira Barnes in 1820 in Burford, Ontario, Canada<sup>1</sup>. She was born on 03 Mar 1801 in Burford, Ontario, Canada<sup>1, 97, 101, 104-105</sup>. She died on 31 Jan 1871 in Dorr, Allegan, Michigan<sup>1</sup>.

---

## Generation 5 (con't)

Notes for David Ransom Averill:

is said by some born in VT, others Herkimer, NY. He was a farmer and carpenter. He lived in Herkimer and Monroe Counties, New York, Brantford Township and Buford, Canada, Medina County, OH, and Dorr Township, Allegan County, MI. He was a soldier in the war of 1812 and took up the NE quarter of the NE quarter of section 9, the four north ranges 12w. at Dorr, Allegan, MI, with a land warrant for his service in the war of 1812

from the Long Point Settlers Journal

They lived on Thomas Averill's farm at Lot 1 Con 4, Burford Twp. then sold the property to Fordis Averill and moved to Dorr, Allegan Co, Mich

David Ransom Averill and Almira Barnes had the following children:

87. i. LANADOR BARNES<sup>6</sup> AVERILL<sup>1, 10, 274-279</sup> was born on 25 Jan 1818 in Burford, Ontario, Canada<sup>1, 10, 274-275</sup>. He died on 12 Dec 1893 in Antioch, Wexford, Michigan<sup>1, 274</sup>. He married Ellen Depew on 07 Jul 1846 in York Mills, Toronto, Ontario, Canada<sup>1</sup>. She was born in Apr 1827 in New York<sup>275, 280-281</sup>.
88. ii. DAVID RANSOM AVERILL<sup>1, 10, 98, 282-286</sup> was born on 17 Feb 1821 in London, Middlesex, Ontario, Canada<sup>1, 10, 98, 282-286</sup>. He died on 17 Jul 1905 in Wayland, Allegan, Michigan<sup>98</sup>. He married Eliza A. Alexander in 1845 in York, Medina, Ohio<sup>1</sup>. She was born in Nov 1827 in Vermont<sup>282-286</sup>.
89. iii. ALBERT AVERILL<sup>1, 10, 102, 287-289</sup> was born in 1823 in New York<sup>1, 10, 102, 287-289</sup>. He died on 08 Nov 1910 in Grand Rapids, Kent, Michigan<sup>102</sup>. He married (1) ELIZABETH JONES. She was born in 1830 in England<sup>287-288</sup>.
90. iv. EDWARD AVERILL<sup>1, 10, 104-105, 290-297</sup> was born on 30 Mar 1823 in London, Middlesex, Ontario, Canada<sup>1, 10, 104-105, 290-293, 297</sup>. He died on 29 Sep 1913 in Dorr, Allegan, Michigan. He married Mary Branch on 18 Feb 1846 in York, Medina, Ohio<sup>1</sup>. She was born on 05 Mar 1825 in New York<sup>1, 104-105, 291</sup>. She died on 08 Jun 1894 in Dorr, Allegan, Michigan<sup>1</sup>.
- v. ALMIRA ANN AVERILL<sup>1, 10</sup> was born in 1828 in London, Middlesex, Ontario, Canada<sup>1, 10</sup>.
91. vi. MARY JANE AVERILL<sup>1, 10, 298</sup> was born on 25 May 1829 in London, Middlesex, Ontario, Canada<sup>1, 10</sup>. She married Guy Kilbourne on 03 Sep 1850 in Hudson, Summit, Ohio<sup>1</sup>.
92. vii. EMELINE AVERILL<sup>1, 10, 101</sup> was born in 1831 in Monroe, New York<sup>1, 10, 101</sup>. She died on 25 Feb 1864<sup>1</sup>. She married (1) BUNDY. She married (2) HERBERT WHITEHILL in 1852 in Michigan<sup>1</sup>.
93. viii. CHARLES ROBERT AVERILL<sup>1, 10, 99, 101, 103, 299-305</sup> was born on 06 Sep 1833 in Monroe, New York<sup>1, 10, 99, 101, 103, 299-301, 304-305</sup>. He died on 13 Dec 1917 in Grand Rapids, Kent, Michigan<sup>103</sup>. He married (1) ELIZABETH STERLING on 29 Jul 1856 in Dorr, Allegan, Michigan<sup>1</sup>. She was born on 21 Dec 1834 in Livingston, Michigan<sup>1, 299-301, 305</sup>. She died on 22 Aug 1900 in Dorr, Allegan, Michigan<sup>1</sup>. He married (2) MARGARET GLICK on 11 Jun 1907 in Grand Rapids, Kent, Michigan<sup>99</sup>. She was born in 1844 in Ohio<sup>99</sup>.
94. ix. SUSAN AVERILL<sup>1, 10, 101</sup> was born in 1836 in Monroe, New York<sup>1, 10, 101</sup>. She married (1) ASA WEAVER.
95. x. HIRAM NELSON AVERILL<sup>1, 10, 97, 101, 306-311</sup> was born on 17 Oct 1847 in Green, Monroe, New York, USA<sup>1, 10, 97, 100-101, 306-308, 310</sup>. He died on 25 Dec 1913 in Grand Rapids, Kent, Michigan<sup>100</sup>. He married Maria Stone in 1861 in Grand Rapids, Kent, Michigan<sup>1</sup>. She was born on 29 Jul 1844 in Chatham, Medina, Ohio<sup>1, 306-308, 312-313</sup>.
31. **THERAN<sup>5</sup> AVERILL** (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 10, 34, 106-107</sup> was born in 1794 in Herkimer, New York<sup>1, 10, 34, 106-107</sup>. He married (1) **ELIZABETH WOODLEY** on 25 Jul 1821<sup>10</sup>. She was born in 1798 in Canada<sup>10, 106-107</sup>. She died on 16 Oct 1864<sup>10</sup>. He married (2) **CHARLOTTE NEWCOMBE** on 20 Sep 1869 in Middlesex, Ontario, Canada<sup>34</sup>. She was born in 1842 in Lake City, Erie, Pennsylvania<sup>34</sup>.

---

## Generation 5 (con't)

Notes for Theran Averill:

from The Long Point Settlers Journal

They farmed Lot 1 Con 6, Oakland Twp., Brant Co. The Upper Land Petition of Elizabeth Averill was dated at Charlotteville on 12 Oct 1820 (A13/20), stating that she was the wife of Theron Averill and daughter of George Woodley, UE. Their house was on the east side of the road about 1/2 mile south of Bishop's Gate. Betsey was buried in Fairfield Cemetery south of the village of Burford.

Theran Averill and Elizabeth Woodley had the following children:

- i. LOIS<sup>6</sup> AVERILL<sup>10</sup> was born on 20 Aug 1822<sup>10</sup>. She married (1) ISAAC GREEN. She married (2) EDWIN STRINGHAM.
  - 96. ii. ROBERT R AVERELL<sup>1, 10, 106-107, 314</sup> was born on 12 Mar 1826 in Canada<sup>10, 106-107, 314</sup>. He married (1) MARGARET ANN KELLY. She was born in 1828 in Canada<sup>107, 314</sup>.
  - iii. ELIZA AVERELL<sup>1, 10, 106</sup> was born in 1830 in Canada<sup>10, 106</sup>. She married (1) GORDON CHESLEY.
  - iv. MATILDA AVERELL<sup>1, 10</sup>. She married (1) WILLIAM FAULDS.
32. **FORDIS<sup>5</sup> AVERILL** (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 108-110</sup> was born in 1801 in Vermont<sup>108, 110</sup>. He married Mercy Gurnett on 25 Jan 1823<sup>10</sup>. She was born in 1801 in England<sup>108, 110-112</sup>.

Notes for Mercy Gurnett:

from The Long Point Settlers Journal

He purchased the Burford Twp. farm in 1835, then later moved to Grand Rapids, Mich.

Fordis Averill and Mercy Gurnett had the following children:

- i. SON<sup>6</sup> AVERILL was born between 1820-1825.
  - 97. ii. LEMUEL AVERILL<sup>1, 10, 315-321</sup> was born in 1826 in Canada<sup>315-317, 319, 322</sup>. He married (1) HANNAH BROOKS. She was born in 1836 in England<sup>315-316, 322-324</sup>. She died on 26 Nov 1914 in Orion, Oakland, Michigan<sup>324</sup>.
  - 98. iii. ELLEN AVERILL<sup>1, 325</sup> was born in 1828 in Canada<sup>325</sup>. She married (1) YOST STINGLE. He was born in 1823 in Germany<sup>325</sup>.
  - iv. HIRAM AVERILL<sup>325</sup> was born in 1834 in Canada<sup>325</sup>.
  - 99. v. FORDIS AVERILL<sup>1, 10, 108, 326-331</sup> was born in 1840 in Canada<sup>108, 326, 328-331</sup>. He married (1) ELLEN LENORA MCCLURE. She was born on 07 Dec 1842 in Maine<sup>328-330, 332-335</sup>. She died on 14 Dec 1921 in Pike Creek, Morrison, Minnesota<sup>335</sup>.
  - vi. DAVID AVERILL<sup>1, 10</sup>.
33. **LOIS<sup>5</sup> AVERILL** (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1</sup> was born in 1803 in Herkimer, New York<sup>1</sup>. She married Jacob Tuttle on 25 Jan 1823<sup>10</sup>.

Notes for Lois Averill:

is probably the Lois Averill who m. Jacob Tuttle, and lived at "Caradoc" (?), Ont., Can. ("Caradoc" is probably a misinterpretation of the written name of a town, as it is not found in the Century or Rand McNally atlases; it is possibly Caledon, which is not far from Mt. Pleasant and Brantford, Ont., where some of these Averills lived. Clara Avery)

Jacob Tuttle and Lois Averill had the following child:

- i. ALBERT JEHIEL<sup>6</sup> TUTTLE<sup>1, 10</sup> was born on 10 Apr 1848<sup>1, 10</sup>. He married Nellie D. Avery on 04 Dec 1881<sup>1</sup>.
34. **RUBEN<sup>5</sup> AVERILL** (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 10</sup> was born in 1808 in Canada<sup>1, 10</sup>. He died in Detroit, Wayne, Michigan<sup>1, 10</sup>. He married (1) **REBECCA GILLET**. She was born in 1817<sup>10</sup>.

Notes for Ruben Averill:

had one child, removed to Michigan

from The Long Point Settlers Journal

lived near Mount Pleasant in 1835, when his brother, Fordis bought a property from his brother

---

## Generation 5 (con't)

David on 20 Jan. 1835. In 1844, he moved to Middleton Twp., Norfolk Co. (Advocate 7 Dec 1844)  
Ruben Averill and Rebecca Gillett had the following children:

- i. FORDIS<sup>6</sup> AVERELL<sup>1, 10</sup> was born in 1834<sup>10</sup>.

Notes for Fordis Averell:

lived at Grand Rapids, Mich. (1869?), and later at St. Paul, Minn.

- 100. ii. HIRAM AVERILL<sup>10, 336-340</sup> was born on 13 Jul 1836 in Canada<sup>10, 336-338, 340</sup>. He died on 14 Apr 1903 in Mason, Arenac, Michigan<sup>10, 336</sup>. He married (1) REBECCA CAROLINE GILLIS. She was born in 1840 in Canada<sup>338, 341</sup>. He married (2) ANNA GREY. She was born in Aug 1862 in Michigan<sup>340</sup>.
  - 101. iii. MERCY AVERILL<sup>10, 342</sup> was born in 1839<sup>342</sup>. She died on 22 Sep 1911. She married (1) WILLIAM HALEY. She married (2) BENJAMIN CROSSETT. He was born in 1836 in Canada<sup>342</sup>. She married (3) MURDOCK MCLEAN.
35. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> AVERILL (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 10, 33, 113-115</sup> was born on 08 Mar 1808 in Canada<sup>1, 115</sup>. He died in Feb 1869 in Wheatland, Carroll, Iowa<sup>1, 10</sup>. He married Frances Flewelling in 1836 in Parsons, Iowa, USA<sup>1, 10, 33</sup>. She was born in 1811 in Canada<sup>115-116</sup>.

Thomas Averill<sup>1, 10, 33, 113-115</sup> was born on 17 Mar 1798 in Herkimer, New York<sup>1, 10, 33</sup>.

Notes for Thomas Averill:

b. "Mar. 8, or 18, 1808" (?) [prob. "1798"], in Herkimer Co., N. Y. (family give "on Grand River, Ont., Can."); was a farmer and lived at Wheatland, Iowa

Thomas Averill and Frances Flewelling had the following children:

- 102. i. SAMANTHA<sup>6</sup> AVERILL<sup>1, 10, 115</sup> was born on 27 Jan 1837 in Ontario, Canada<sup>1, 10, 115</sup>. She married (1) THOMAS PETTITT.
- 103. ii. GEORGE ARTHUR AVERILL<sup>1, 10, 33, 113-115, 343-353</sup> was born on 08 May 1838 in Oakland, Onterio, Canada<sup>1, 10, 33, 113, 115, 344, 348-353</sup>. He died on 07 May 1914 in Monrovia, Los Angeles, California<sup>33, 113, 344</sup>. He married (1) SARAH ELIZABETH SHOEMAKER on 01 Oct 1866 in De Witt, Clinton, Iowa<sup>1, 343</sup>. She was born on 08 Nov 1845 in Chemung, New York<sup>33, 344, 348, 350, 353</sup>. She died on 27 Jan 1882 in Corning, Adams, Iowa<sup>33, 344, 354</sup>. He married (2) HELLEN SMITH on 05 Sep 1882 in Corning, Adams, Iowa<sup>1, 114</sup>. She was born on 09 Dec 1842<sup>344, 352</sup>. She died on 02 Oct 1913<sup>344</sup>.
- iii. DAVID WILLET AVERILL<sup>1, 10, 115, 355-357</sup> was born on 07 Mar 1840 in Ontario, Canada<sup>1, 10, 115, 355-357</sup>. He died on 02 Aug 1892 in Chicago, Cook, Illinois<sup>1, 356, 358</sup>. He married Mary Addie Morse on 03 Sep 1879 in Chicago, Cook, Illinois<sup>357</sup>. She was born in Dec 1844 in Ohio<sup>355, 357, 359</sup>.

Notes for David Willet Averill:

married twice had no children

Chicago: Its History

and Its Builders

A CENTURY OF MARVELOUS GROWTH

ILLUSTRATED

VOLUME V

1912

THE S. J. CLARKE PUBLISHING COMPANY

CHICAGO

DAVID W. AVERILL, M. D.

Dr. David W. Averill was numbered among the representative citizens of Chicago and his life work was a credit to the profession to which he dedicated his services and his talents. He was a native of Canada, born of Scotch parentage, and he inherited the sturdy virtues of the Scotch race. Self-educated, he began lift- when a young man with no other resources than the talents with which nature had endowed him. He determined to direct his energies into those channels wherein keen intellectuality as well as close application are demanded and, having prepared himself for college, he entered the Jefferson Medical College of Philadelphia, from

---

### Generation 5 (con't)

which he was graduated, and the breadth of his course was indicated in the fact that the degrees of M. D. and D. D. S. were both conferred upon him. He was a classmate of the celebrated American dentist, Dr. Evans, who became a leading practitioner in Paris, France, where his success was such that at his death he left an enormous fortune.

Following his graduation Dr. Averill came to the middle west, settling first in Mineral Point, Wisconsin, where he opened an office. He made friends readily because of a genial nature and unfeigned cordiality and this, together with his skill in his professions, soon enabled him to acquire a fine practice. Believing that a larger city would afford him still better opportunity, he removed to Ottumwa, Iowa, where he came to be regarded as one of the leaders in the field of both dentistry and medicine. Still he sought a wider scope for his labors and came to Chicago, where for a number of years he was engaged in the manufacture of a proprietary medicine-anti morbid-a remedy which he made from his own formula. As a result of careful and intelligent business management, success came to him and at his death he left a substantial competence. He passed away August 2. 1892, at the age of fifty-two years, and was laid to rest in Oakwoods cemetery.

Dr. Averill represented a high type of citizenship, was a kind-hearted, lovable man and enjoyed the confidence of all who knew him. Many traits of his character suggested a superior individual and an influence that was elevating to all who came within its radius. He held membership in the Episcopal church and found in its teachings the motive springs of his conduct.

While residing in Ottumwa, Iowa, Dr. Averill was united in marriage to Mrs. Thomas Doney, whose maiden name was Addie Morse. She was a native of Streetsboro, Ohio, and a daughter of Andrew J. and Mary (Packer) Morse, who came to Chicago about 1860. Her father was a native of the state of New York and his wife was a daughter of Jesse and Amy (Gould) Packer, and the latter was a daughter of Thomas and Amy (Weatherhead) Gould. The parents of Thomas Gould were Lieutenant Stephen and Esther (Wilder) Gould, and the former was born at Sutton, Massachusetts. He joined the minute men at Warwick, Massachusetts, at the time of the war for independence and continued in the revolutionary struggle through an extended period, winning a lieutenant's commission. His wife, Esther Wilder, was a daughter of Captain Aaron Wilder, who also was an active participant in the war for independence. Andrew J. Morse, father of Mrs. Averill, while a native of the state of New York, was married in Ohio. He was educated for the ministry and was ordained in the Methodist church, after which he for some time engaged in preaching. At the time of the gold excitement in California he made his way to that state, where he remained for several years, and after his return to the middle west settled in Chicago, where he engaged in the cooperage business. His daughter, Mrs. Averill, was educated at Willoughby, Ohio, and in Palmer's Academy on State street, which she attended after the removal of her parents to Chicago. In early womanhood she became the wife of Thomas Doney, a native of Paris, France, and a son of Thomas Doney, Sr., the celebrated steel engraver, who on coming to America resided for a while in New York but later removed to the west and passed away in Elgin, Illinois. His son Thomas married Addie Morse, and became identified with the wholesale grocery trade of Chicago, being a member of the firm of Sayers, Gilmore & Doney, whose place of business was at 85 South Water street. He died in Chicago, leaving a widow and one son Henry Eugene. Mrs. Doney afterward became the wife of Dr. D. W. Averill. The son Henry Eugene Doney entered the employ of Marshall Field & Company in the wholesale house when a young man, being assigned to duty in the cashier's office. He advanced rapidly and before long was offered the position of auditor with Fowler Brothers, meat packers. He applied himself closely to his work, studied the details of his business and won such favor with the firm that before he had attained his majority he was placed in charge of the finances of that firm at Albany, New York. Subsequently he occupied a position of responsibility with Morris Brothers of Chicago and each change in his business connection was made in the way of advancement. Later he accepted a responsible position in the management of the big refining plant of Davis & Jacobson at Denver, Colorado, and was with their successors, a large German syndicate, until failing health necessitated a

---

### Generation 5 (con't)

change, when he took charge of the management of a large farm property belonging to his mother situated near Momence, Illinois. He married Miss Helen Gross, of New York, and has one son, Henry Eugene, Jr., born January 19, 1896. After the death of Dr. Averill Mrs. Averill became the wife of William H. Eastland, whom she survives. She makes her home in Chicago and is well known and prominent in the social circles of the south side. In the management and care of considerable property she has shown rare business ability. She takes a most active and helpful part in charitable work and has been president of the Woman's Relief Corps, the auxiliary of Columbia Post, G. A. R., doing much active service in the work of that organization. She is likewise a member of the Arche Club and the Unity Club and is also a member of the McCabe Memorial Methodist church at Fifty-fourth and Washington streets.

104. iv. THERON E. AVERILL<sup>1, 10, 115, 360-366</sup> was born in Sep 1842 in Ontario, Canada<sup>1, 10, 115, 360-366</sup>. He married Lucinda Engle in Nov 1865<sup>1</sup>. She was born in May 1839 in Illinois<sup>360, 362, 364-368</sup>.
105. v. WALTER S. AVERILL<sup>1, 10, 115, 369-373</sup> was born on 23 Jul 1845 in Ontario, Canada<sup>1, 10, 115, 369-373</sup>. He died in 1918. He married (1) MARTHA KINDALL on 07 Apr 1867 in Toulon, Stark, Illinois<sup>1</sup>. She was born on 14 Jan 1846 in Ashland, Ohio<sup>1, 370</sup>. She died on 21 Jan 1877 in Afton, Cherokee, Iowa<sup>1</sup>. He married (2) APPOLINE NORRIS on 12 Feb 1878<sup>1</sup>. She was born in Mar 1846 in Ohio<sup>369, 371-373</sup>.
- vi. ELIZA AVERILL<sup>1, 10, 115</sup> was born on 20 Mar 1847 in Ontario, Canada<sup>1, 10, 115</sup>. She married (1) W. H. WHITAKER.
- Notes for Eliza Averill:  
lived at Des Moines, IA had 3 children
- vii. CALISTA AVERILL<sup>1, 10, 115</sup> was born on 04 Oct 1848 in Ontario, Canada<sup>1, 10, 115</sup>. She died in Jan 1867 in Illinois<sup>1</sup>.
36. SARAH<sup>5</sup> AVERILL (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1</sup> was born in 1810 in Canada<sup>10</sup>. She married William Robertson in 1830<sup>10</sup>. He died on 13 Nov 1854 in Oakland, Brant, Canada<sup>10</sup>.

Notes for Sarah Averill:

from the Long Point Settlers Journal

The farmed in Oakland Twp. near Mount Pleasant where William was murdered. His will was contested eight years later by his son, Currie the farm sold, and the family broke up.

William Robertson and Sarah Averill had the following children:

- i. MARVEL CURRIE<sup>6</sup> ROBERTSON<sup>10</sup> was born on 23 Jan 1831<sup>10</sup>.
- ii. LYDIA GARBERT ROBERTSON<sup>10</sup> was born on 09 Jan 1832<sup>10</sup>.
- iii. BETSEY SIMONS ROBERTSON<sup>10</sup> was born on 10 Nov 1833<sup>10</sup>.
- iv. WILLIAM WALLACE ROBERTSON<sup>10</sup> was born on 31 Aug 1834<sup>10</sup>.
- v. GEORGE ARTHUR ROBERTSON<sup>10</sup> was born on 10 Apr 1839<sup>10</sup>.
- vi. BARBARA ELLEN ROBERTSON<sup>10</sup> was born on 28 Jan 1841<sup>10</sup>.
- vii. ALBERT ROBERTSON<sup>10</sup> was born on 29 Sep 1842<sup>10</sup>. He died on 14 Jun 1844.
- viii. SARAH ROBERTSON<sup>10</sup>.
37. JOHN<sup>5</sup> EARLE JR. (Mary<sup>4</sup> Averill, Paul R Averill, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>10</sup> was born on 06 Jul 1800 in Waterford, Haldimand, Ontario, Canada<sup>10</sup>. He died on 03 Jan 1850<sup>10</sup>. He married Margaret Mansfield on 05 Nov 1823<sup>10</sup>.

Notes for John Earle Jr.:

from the Long Point Settlers Journal

He is considered to be South Norwich's earliest school teacher. Later, he and his brother taught school at Middleton Twp, Norfolk Co.

---

### Generation 5 (con't)

John Earle Jr. and Margaret Mansfield had the following children:

- i. WILILAM<sup>6</sup> EARLE<sup>10</sup> was born on 21 Aug 1824<sup>10</sup>. He married (1) EMELINE SOVEREIGN.
- ii. XENOPHON EARLE<sup>10</sup> was born on 01 Jan 1826<sup>10</sup>. He died on 28 Jun 1849<sup>10</sup>.
- iii. JOHN EARLE<sup>10</sup> was born on 23 Nov 1828<sup>10</sup>. He married (1) MELIA GILLETT.
- iv. HANNAH EARLE<sup>10</sup> was born on 21 Oct 1830<sup>10</sup>. She married (1) JOHN MASSACAR.
- v. SAVINA EARLE<sup>10</sup> was born on 17 Jun 1832<sup>10</sup>. She married (1) WILLIAM MASSACAR.
- vi. LOMILLA EARLE<sup>10</sup> was born on 21 May 1834<sup>10</sup>. She married (1) NORMAN BULLARD.
- vii. ROBERT EARLE<sup>10</sup> was born on 21 Jun 1836<sup>10</sup>. He married (1) WOOLEVER.
- viii. PHEBE EARLE<sup>10</sup> was born on 07 Jan 1838<sup>10</sup>. She married (1) CLAYTON MACKLIN.
- ix. MARGARET EARLE<sup>10</sup> was born on 27 Aug 1841<sup>10</sup>. She married (1) OLIVER OATMAN.
- x. EDGAR EARLE<sup>10</sup> was born on 17 Mar 1843<sup>10</sup>.

38. **XENOPHON<sup>5</sup> EARLE** (Mary<sup>4</sup> Averill, Paul R Averill, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>10</sup> was born on 03 Feb 1805 in Mount Pleasant, Carleton, New Brunswick, Canada<sup>10</sup>. He died on 10 Nov 1886<sup>10</sup>. He married (1) **MARY CHAPIN**. She was born in 1811<sup>10</sup>. She died on 02 May 1896<sup>10</sup>.

Xenophon Earle and Mary Chapin had the following children:

- i. ELIZABETH<sup>6</sup> EARLE<sup>10</sup> was born on 28 Feb 1828<sup>10</sup>. She married (1) SAMUEL SINDEN.
- ii. SALINA EARLE<sup>10</sup> was born on 05 May 1831<sup>10</sup>. She married (1) JOHN STAGE.
- iii. MARY JANE EARLE<sup>10</sup> was born on 11 Oct 1832<sup>10</sup>. She married (1) PETER SLAGHT.
- iv. ELECTA EARLE<sup>10</sup> was born on 02 Feb 1835<sup>10</sup>. She married (1) JOHN HERTHERINGTON.
- v. CLARISSA EARLE<sup>10</sup> was born on 26 Apr 1837<sup>10</sup>. She married (1) ROBERT MCARTHUR.
- vi. AMRMILLA EARLE<sup>10</sup> was born on 15 Mar 1840<sup>10</sup>. She married (1) SYLVENUS LOVELL.
- vii. MELISSA EARLE<sup>10</sup> was born on 30 Jan 1845<sup>10</sup>. She died on 01 Jun 1884<sup>10</sup>.
- viii. JOHN F. EARLE<sup>10</sup> was born on 26 Sep 1848<sup>10</sup>. He died on 14 Dec 1850<sup>10</sup>.

39. **JOHN FRANCIS<sup>5</sup> AVERILL** (Paul R.<sup>4</sup> Jr., Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 10, 13, 35, 38, 117-120</sup> was born on 09 Mar 1822 in Canada<sup>1, 35, 38, 117-118, 120-121</sup>. He died on 29 May 1901 in Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan<sup>1, 10, 38</sup>. He married Ezilda Taylor on 03 Jul 1850 in Ottawa, Michigan<sup>10, 119</sup>. She was born on 24 Feb 1830 in New York<sup>10, 35, 117-118, 120-121</sup>. She died on 08 Dec 1909<sup>10</sup>.

John Francis Averill<sup>1, 10, 13, 35, 38, 117-120</sup> also went by the name of John Averill<sup>121</sup>.

Notes for John Francis Averill:  
had 9 children

John Francis Averill and Ezilda Taylor had the following children:

- i. JEROME<sup>6</sup> AVERILL<sup>117-118, 374-376</sup> was born in Apr 1851 in Michigan<sup>117-118, 374-376</sup>. He died on 17 Mar 1925.
- ii. ZOAH AVERILL<sup>117-118</sup> was born in 1854 in Michigan<sup>117-118</sup>.
- iii. IRENA AVERILL<sup>117-118, 121</sup> was born in 1856 in Michigan<sup>117-118, 121</sup>.
- iv. NELLIE F. AVERILL<sup>117-118, 120-121</sup> was born in Jul 1858 in Michigan<sup>117-118, 120-121</sup>.
- v. EUNICE AVERILL<sup>117-118, 121, 377-380</sup> was born in 1860 in Michigan<sup>117-118, 121, 377-380</sup>.
- vi. ELEIOT AVERILL<sup>118, 121</sup> was born in 1863 in Michigan<sup>118, 121</sup>.
- vii. DORA AVERILL<sup>13, 118</sup> was born on 23 Jul 1866<sup>13, 118</sup>. She died on 23 Apr 1873 in Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan<sup>13</sup>.

40. **HUGH SAMUEL<sup>5</sup> AVERILL** (Paul R.<sup>4</sup> Jr., Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 10, 37, 40, 122-123</sup> was born on 22 Dec 1823 in Norage, Canada<sup>1, 10, 37, 40, 122-123</sup>. He died on 20 Nov 1888 in Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan<sup>10, 124-125</sup>. He married (1) **LAURA GILLETT** on 27 Apr 1851 in Walker, Kent, Michigan<sup>10</sup>. She was born on 26 Apr 1828 in Herkimer, New York<sup>10</sup>. She died on 16 May 1854<sup>10</sup>.

---

### Generation 5 (con't)

He married (2) **ANN MARIA JACKSON** on 16 Sep 1856 in Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan. She was born on 07 May 1833 in New York<sup>10, 37, 40, 123</sup>. She died on 02 Dec 1919<sup>10</sup>.

Hugh Samuel Averill and Laura Gillett had the following child:

- i. **ELZINA<sup>6</sup> AVERILL<sup>1, 10</sup>** was born in 1854<sup>10</sup>. She died in 1854<sup>10</sup>.

Hugh Samuel Averill and Ann Maria Jackson had the following children:

- 106. ii. **MARY A AVERILL<sup>1, 37, 40, 381-384</sup>** was born in 1857 in Michigan<sup>37, 40, 381-384</sup>. She married Reuben M. Gorham on 09 May 1882 in Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan. He was born in Mar 1837 in Ohio<sup>381-382, 384</sup>.
  - 107. iii. **HARRISON HENRY AVERILL<sup>1, 37, 40, 123-124, 385-392</sup>** was born on 25 Jul 1859 in Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan<sup>1, 37, 40, 123-124, 385-389</sup>. He died on 11 Oct 1950 in Coopersville, Ottawa, Michigan<sup>124</sup>. He married Hezza Aurilla Stiles on 17 Oct 1882 in Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan<sup>124, 390</sup>. She was born on 16 Sep 1861<sup>1, 385-386</sup>. She died on 19 Nov 1916 in Coopersville, Ottawa, Michigan.
41. **LEVI FOX<sup>5</sup> AVERILL** (Paul R.<sup>4</sup> Jr., Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 10, 39, 127-132</sup> was born on 19 Feb 1828 in New York<sup>1, 10, 39, 127-129, 131</sup>. He died on 23 Aug 1902 in Ada, Kent, Michigan<sup>1, 10, 39</sup>. He married (1) **ARTEMESIA DENTON**. She was born in 1842<sup>129</sup>. He married (2) **CATHERINE SMITH** on 24 Apr 1866 in Kent, Michigan. She was born in Oct 1842 in Michigan<sup>127-128, 131</sup>.

Notes for Levi Fox Averill:

had 2 children by first wife and 5 by second

Also lived in Door, MI

Levi Fox Averill and Artemesia Denton had the following children:

- 108. i. **JOSEPH<sup>6</sup> AVERILL<sup>128-129, 132, 393-397</sup>** was born on 23 Apr 1860 in Michigan<sup>128-129, 132, 393-394, 396-397</sup>. He died on 05 Nov 1933 in Grand Rapids, Kent, Michigan<sup>132</sup>. He married Elenor M. Manely, daughter of Skiff Manley and Betsey Ford, on 01 Jan 1885 in Kent, Michigan<sup>395</sup>. She was born on 14 Nov 1856 in Ohio<sup>394, 396-398</sup>. She died on 09 Jan 1923 in Walker, Kent, Michigan<sup>398</sup>.
- 109. ii. **HATTIE M AVERILL<sup>128, 393, 399-402</sup>** was born in Mar 1864 in Michigan<sup>128, 393, 399-401</sup>. She married Luther Matthews on 01 Dec 1887 in Alpine, Kent, Michigan. He was born in Oct 1857 in Michigan<sup>399-401</sup>.

Notes for Catherine Smith:

from the Long Point Settlers Journal

Moved to Wallace Twp., Kent Co, Mich. and then a few years later to Alpine Twp. He was a farmer and dairyman at Dorr and Ada, Mich. For four years Levi was president of the Kent County Fair. He retired to Grand Rapides then returned to Alpine Twp. and the town of Ada. 2 children by the first marriage, 5 by the second.

Levi Fox Averill and Catherine Smith had the following children:

- 110. iii. **ARTHUR AVERILL<sup>128, 403-406</sup>** was born in Jan 1871 in Kent, Michigan<sup>128, 403-406</sup>. He married Clara Marie Washburn on 19 Oct 1890 in Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan. She was born in May 1870 in Michigan<sup>403-404</sup>.
  - 111. iv. **LOUIE E AVERILL<sup>128, 407-408</sup>** was born on 08 Mar 1873 in Kent, Michigan<sup>128, 407-408</sup>. He married Flora A Vogel on 24 Apr 1894 in Grand Rapids, Kent, Michigan. She was born in 1877 in Michigan<sup>408</sup>.
  - 112. v. **DAVID RAY AVERILL<sup>128, 409-412</sup>** was born on 31 Jan 1876<sup>128, 409-412</sup>. He married Erie May Close on 19 Nov 1894 in Ada, Kent, Michigan (.). She was born in 1877 in Canada<sup>409-411</sup>.
42. **PAUL ROWE<sup>5</sup> AVERILL** (Paul R.<sup>4</sup> Jr., Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 10, 35, 37, 41, 133-137</sup> was born on 24 Mar 1830 in Canada<sup>1, 10, 35, 37, 41, 133-137</sup>. He died on 11 Apr 1911 in Crockery, Ottawa, Michigan<sup>41</sup>. He married (1) **SARAH LUTHERIA SQUIRES**. She was born in Apr 1837 in New York<sup>37, 133, 135-137</sup>.

Paul Rowe Averill and Sarah Lutheria Squires had the following children:

- 113. i. **CLARISA<sup>6</sup> AVERILL<sup>37, 134-136, 413</sup>** was born in 1858 in Michigan<sup>37, 134-136, 413</sup>. She married (1) **WARREN D REYNOLDS**. He was born in 1859 in Illinois<sup>413</sup>.

---

### Generation 5 (con't)

114. ii. EZRA ROE AVERILL<sup>133, 135-136, 414-419</sup> was born on 19 Mar 1870 in Coopersville, Ottawa, Michigan<sup>133, 135-136, 414-418</sup>. He died on 19 Apr 1943 in Kalamazoo, Kalamazoo, Michigan<sup>133</sup>. He married (1) PEARL RING. She was born in Dec 1872 in Illinois<sup>414-417</sup>.
43. **WILLIAM WALTER<sup>5</sup> AVERILL** (Paul R.<sup>4</sup> Jr., Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 10, 35, 138-140</sup> was born on 25 Mar 1832 in Canada<sup>1, 10, 35, 138-140</sup>. He married (1) **MARY J. CARLISLE**. She was born in 1835 in New York<sup>138-140</sup>.

Notes for William Walter Averill:  
lived at Coppersville, Mich

William Walter Averill and Mary J. Carlisle had the following children:

115. i. EUGENE F<sup>6</sup> AVERILL<sup>1, 139-140, 420-422</sup> was born in Jan 1854 in Wright, Ottawa, Michigan<sup>1, 139-140, 420-422</sup>. He married Sarah Jane Crawford on 04 Oct 1875 in Kalamazoo, Michigan. She was born in Jan 1855 in Ohio<sup>1, 420-422</sup>.
116. ii. PAUL J AVERILL<sup>139-140, 423-428</sup> was born in Mar 1857 in Michigan<sup>139-140, 423-428</sup>. He married (1) CLARA E \. She was born in Jul 1864 in New York<sup>424-427</sup>. He married (2) ELIZABETH \. She was born in 1868 in Michigan<sup>428</sup>.
- iii. WILLIE N AVERILL<sup>139-140, 429-432</sup> was born in 1859 in Wright, Ottawa, Michigan<sup>139-140, 429-432</sup>. He married (1) EUPHEMIA S AVERILL. She was born in 1862 in Canada<sup>429-432</sup>.
- iv. ROSA AVERILL<sup>140</sup> was born in 1861 in Wright, Ottawa, Michigan<sup>140</sup>.
- v. CHARLEY F. AVERILL<sup>138, 140</sup> was born in 1863 in Wright, Ottawa, Michigan<sup>138, 140</sup>.
- vi. ERNEST AVERILL<sup>140</sup> was born in 1869 in Wright, Ottawa, Michigan<sup>140</sup>.
- vii. FREDDIE C. AVERILL<sup>138</sup> was born in 1876 in Michigan<sup>138</sup>.
44. **NANCY H.<sup>5</sup> AVERILL** (Paul R.<sup>4</sup> Jr., Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 10, 35, 141</sup> was born on 06 Apr 1834<sup>1, 10, 35, 141</sup>. She married (1) **RICHARD STILES**. He was born in 1827 in New York<sup>141</sup>.

Notes for Nancy H. Averill:  
lived at Coopersville, had 4 children

Richard Stiles and Nancy H. Averill had the following children:

- i. GEORGE F.<sup>6</sup> STILES<sup>141</sup> was born in 1867 in Canada<sup>141</sup>.
- ii. ADA N. STILES<sup>141</sup> was born in 1868 in Michigan<sup>141</sup>.
- iii. PAUL F. STILES<sup>141</sup> was born in 1876 in Michigan<sup>141</sup>.
45. **LUCINDA<sup>5</sup> AVERILL** (Paul R.<sup>4</sup> Jr., Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 10, 35, 142</sup> was born on 27 Feb 1838<sup>1, 10, 35, 142-143</sup>. She married (1) **EDWIN R FORD**. He was born in Jul 1835 in New York<sup>142-143</sup>.

Notes for Lucinda Averill:  
lived at Chicago, IL

Edwin R Ford and Lucinda Averill had the following children:

- i. AMY<sup>6</sup> FORD<sup>142-143</sup> was born in Feb 1864 in Michigan<sup>142-143</sup>. She married (1) CHRISTIE.
- ii. MAY L. FORD<sup>142</sup> was born in 1868 in Michigan<sup>142</sup>.
- iii. WILLIE R. FORD<sup>142</sup> was born in 1874 in Michigan<sup>142</sup>.
46. **GEORGE W<sup>5</sup> AVERILL** (Paul R.<sup>4</sup> Jr., Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 10, 35, 37, 42, 118, 144-159</sup> was born on 20 Jun 1840 in Michigan<sup>1, 10, 35, 37, 42, 118, 146-147, 149, 155</sup>. He died on 29 Nov 1912 in Mesick, Wexford, Michigan<sup>42</sup>. He married (1) **HARRIETT JENNIE HILL**. She was born on 09 Jul 1842 in Canada<sup>37, 118, 146-147, 149, 155, 160-161</sup>. She died on 03 Feb 1927 in Cadillac, Wexford, Michigan<sup>160</sup>. Harriett Jennie Hill<sup>1, 10, 37, 118, 144-161, 455</sup> was born in Canada, Hampshire, England<sup>446</sup>.

George W Averill and Harriett Jennie Hill had the following children:

- i. JENETTE<sup>6</sup> AVERILL<sup>37, 144</sup> was born in 1859 in Michigan<sup>37, 144</sup>. She died on 25 Oct 1870 in Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan<sup>144</sup>.

---

### Generation 5 (con't)

- ii. MEHITABLE AVERILL<sup>118</sup> was born in 1861 in Michigan<sup>118</sup>.
- 117. iii. GEORGE ELGIN AVERILL<sup>118, 145, 433-435</sup> was born on 25 Nov 1862 in Coopersville, Ottawa, Michigan<sup>118, 145, 433-435</sup>. He died on 07 Jul 1938 in Osceola, Michigan<sup>145</sup>. He married Marjie B. Lonso on 25 Mar 1883 in Osceola, Michigan. She was born in Nov 1864 in Canada<sup>433-435</sup>.
- iv. EVA AVERILL<sup>144</sup> was born on 19 Jun 1865<sup>144</sup>. She died on 19 Jul 1870 in Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan<sup>144</sup>.
- v. MORTIMER AVERILL<sup>144, 436</sup> was born on 22 Apr 1867 in Michigan<sup>436</sup>. He died on 22 May 1870 in Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan<sup>144, 436</sup>.
- vi. PAUL AVERILL<sup>144</sup> was born on 19 Aug 1869<sup>144</sup>. He died on 19 Jun 1870 in Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan<sup>144</sup>.
- vii. BESSIE AVERILL<sup>148, 437</sup> was born in 1872 in Michigan<sup>148, 437</sup>. She died on 10 Dec 1879 in Le Roy, Osceola, Michigan<sup>148, 437</sup>.
- 118. viii. ZEBB B AVERILL<sup>150-151, 438-442</sup> was born in Mar 1875 in Michigan<sup>151, 438-439, 442</sup>. He died on 05 Jun 1924 in Cadillac, Wexford, Michigan<sup>151</sup>. He married Jennie Grace Brink, daughter of William Brink and Adiline Garden, on 02 Oct 1892 in Le Roy, Osceola, Michigan<sup>150</sup>. She was born in Sep 1875 in Michigan<sup>438-439, 442-444</sup>.
- 119. ix. ROBERT CONRAD AVERILL<sup>155-156, 445-447</sup> was born on 17 Oct 1875 in Michigan<sup>155, 445-447</sup>. He died on 10 Jul 1919 in Cadillac, Wexford, Michigan<sup>155</sup>. He married Edith Gruehow, daughter of August C Gruehow, on 13 Apr 1905 in Wexford, Michigan<sup>156</sup>. She was born in 1887 in Germany<sup>156, 447</sup>.
- 120. x. ALTO ALLEN AVERILL<sup>146, 152, 448-453</sup> was born on 24 Oct 1878 in Crown Point, Lake, Indiana<sup>146, 448-453</sup>. He died on 16 May 1937 in Battle Creek, Calhoun, Michigan<sup>453</sup>. He married Harriett L. McCormick, daughter of James McCormick and Lillian Green, on 06 Aug 1910 in Cadillac, Wexford, Michigan<sup>152</sup>. She was born in 1892 in New York<sup>450-452, 454</sup>.
- 121. xi. JESSIE L AVERILL<sup>147, 153-154, 455-457</sup> was born on 04 Jul 1879 in Michigan<sup>147, 455-457</sup>. She died on 28 Sep 1963 in San Bernardino, California<sup>455</sup>. She married (1) FRANK MCLAUGHLIN, son of David McLaughlin and Charlotte Amesberry, on 25 Dec 1901 in Colfax, Wexford, Michigan<sup>153</sup>. He was born in 1876 in Michigan<sup>153</sup>. She married (2) FRANK JUDD, son of A W Judd and Codisa Johnson, on 16 Jun 1906 in Wexford, Michigan<sup>154</sup>. He was born in 1866 in New York<sup>154, 456</sup>.
- xii. NINA M AVERILL<sup>146-147, 159, 161, 458-459</sup> was born in Mar 1881 in Michigan<sup>146-147, 161, 458-459</sup>. She married William H. Marlatt, son of John Marlatt and Rebecca Stringer, on 03 Apr 1920 in Cadillac, Wexford, Michigan<sup>159</sup>. He was born in 1879 in Michigan<sup>159, 458-459</sup>.
- 122. xiii. CHARLES CLARENCE AVERILL<sup>147, 157, 460-464</sup> was born on 01 Feb 1883 in Michigan<sup>147, 460-464</sup>. He died in Apr 1965<sup>463</sup>. He married Helen L. Brockway on 29 Nov 1911 in Emmet, Michigan<sup>157</sup>. She was born in 1894 in Michigan<sup>461-462, 464</sup>.
- 123. xiv. DOTTIE GRACIE AVERILL<sup>147, 158, 465-467</sup> was born in Mar 1885 in Michigan<sup>147, 465-467</sup>. She married Fred N Hilton, son of Norman B Hilton, on 30 Dec 1905 in Cadillac, Wexford, Michigan<sup>158</sup>. He was born in 1885 in Michigan<sup>158, 465-467</sup>. He died in 1948.
- xv. JENNIE H AVERILL<sup>149</sup> was born in 1887 in Michigan<sup>149</sup>. She died on 27 Jul 1887 in Le Roy, Osceola, Michigan<sup>149</sup>.
- 47. **CHARLES H<sup>5</sup> AVERILL** (Paul R.<sup>4</sup> Jr., Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 10, 35, 37, 40, 47, 144, 162</sup> was born on 16 Feb 1844 in Michigan<sup>1, 10, 35, 37, 40, 47, 162</sup>. He married Eliza Hermanse on 12 Apr 1868 in Coopersville, Ottawa, Michigan<sup>1, 10</sup>. She was born in Aug 1846 in New York<sup>40, 47, 162</sup>.  
Charles H Averill and Eliza Hermanse had the following children:
  - i. ALICE<sup>6</sup> AVERILL<sup>144</sup> was born on 26 Jul 1868<sup>144</sup>. She died on 26 Jul 1868 in Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan<sup>144</sup>.
  - ii. ALICE AVERILL<sup>40</sup> was born in 1869 in Michigan<sup>40</sup>.
  - iii. ABBIE E. AVERILL<sup>47, 162</sup> was born in May 1871 in Michigan<sup>47, 162</sup>. She married (1) MILES CAMPBELL. He was born in Sep 1871<sup>47</sup>.

---

### Generation 5 (con't)

- iv. DANIEL E. AVERILL<sup>162</sup> was born in 1877 in Michigan<sup>162</sup>.
48. **PERSIS<sup>5</sup> AVERILL** (Paul R.<sup>4</sup> Jr., Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 10, 163-165</sup> was born on 11 Dec 1808 in Otterville, Ontario, Canada<sup>1, 10, 163-165</sup>. She married (1) **HENRY CHASE**. He was born in 1804 in Connecticut<sup>163-164, 166-167</sup>. He died on 12 Sep 1887 in Brown, Wisconsin.
- Henry Chase and Persis Averill had the following children:
- i. LEVI<sup>6</sup> CHASE<sup>163-164</sup> was born in 1834 in Canada<sup>163-164</sup>.
  - 124. ii. CHARLES CHASE<sup>163-165, 167, 468-469</sup> was born on 13 Jun 1838 in Canada<sup>163-165, 167, 469</sup>. He died on 09 Feb 1905 in Brown, Wisconsin<sup>468</sup>. He married Mary Shiff on 15 Dec 1870 in Brown, Wisconsin. She was born in Oct 1852 in Canada<sup>469</sup>.
  - 125. iii. JULIA CHASE<sup>163-164, 470-471</sup> was born in Jun 1840 in Michigan<sup>163-164, 470-471</sup>. She married Charles Day on 03 Jul 1860 in Brown, Wisconsin<sup>470</sup>. He was born in Jul 1835 in New York<sup>470, 472</sup>.
  - iv. MARIA CHASE<sup>163, 473</sup> was born in 1843 in Michigan<sup>163, 473</sup>.
  - v. EMILY CHASE<sup>163-164</sup> was born in 1846 in Michigan<sup>163-164</sup>.
49. **IRENA<sup>5</sup> AVERILL** (Paul R.<sup>4</sup> Jr., Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 10, 168-171</sup> was born on 25 Apr 1810 in Otterville, Ontario, Canada<sup>1, 10, 168-170</sup>. She died on 29 Jan 1874 in Ottawa, Michigan<sup>171</sup>. She married (1) **JOHN C. HAMILTON**. He was born in 1805 in Canada<sup>168-170, 172</sup>.
- John C. Hamilton and Irena Averill had the following children:
- 126. i. PAUL J<sup>6</sup> HAMILTON<sup>168, 170, 474-484</sup> was born in Dec 1827 in Canada<sup>168, 170, 474-477</sup>. He died on 21 Apr 1905 in Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan (Age: 77<sup>474</sup>). He married (1) LYDIA OATMAN. She was born in 1831 in Canada<sup>168</sup>. He married (2) SARAH BYARD. She was born about 1845 in New York<sup>476</sup>. She died on 08 Jan 1897<sup>171</sup>.
  - ii. ANN HAMILTON<sup>168</sup> was born in 1829<sup>168</sup>.
  - iii. HARRISON HAMILTON<sup>168</sup> was born in 1832 in Canada<sup>168</sup>.
  - iv. PERSIS HAMILTON<sup>168</sup> was born in 1834 in Canada<sup>168</sup>.
  - 127. v. HIRAM B. HAMILTON<sup>1, 10, 168, 485-488</sup> was born on 01 Feb 1837 in Norwich, Oxford, Ontario, Canada<sup>1, 10, 168, 485-488</sup>. He married Gertrude Eastman on 24 Oct 1872 in Midland, Midland, Michigan<sup>1, 485</sup>. She was born in 1851 in Lapeer<sup>1, 485-486, 488</sup>.
  - vi. CLORINDA HAMILTON<sup>168-169</sup> was born in 1840 in Canada<sup>168-169</sup>.
  - vii. JOHN W HAMILTON<sup>168-169</sup> was born in 1843 in Canada<sup>168-169</sup>.
  - viii. EMILY JANE HAMILTON<sup>168-169</sup> was born in 1845 in Canada<sup>168-169</sup>.
  - ix. LORENZO HAMILTON<sup>168-169</sup> was born in 1847 in Canada<sup>168-169</sup>.
  - x. FRANCOILLE MARSHALL HAMILTON<sup>168-170, 172</sup> was born in 1849 in Canada<sup>168-170, 172</sup>.
  - xi. MALVINA HAMILTON<sup>169</sup> was born in 1852 in Canada<sup>169</sup>.
50. **ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> AVERILL** (Paul R.<sup>4</sup> Jr., Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 10</sup> was born on 17 Jan 1812 in Brant, Ontario, Canada<sup>1, 10</sup>. She died on 20 May 1840 in Brant, Ontario, Canada<sup>10</sup>. She married (1) **GEORGE MALCOLM**. He was born on 05 Aug 1806<sup>10</sup>. He died on 09 Apr 1895<sup>10</sup>.

Notes for Elizabeth Averill:  
lived in Canada

George Malcolm and Elizabeth Averill had the following children:

- i. MARQUIS<sup>6</sup> MALCOLM<sup>10</sup> was born on 06 Mar 1830<sup>10</sup>. He married Hulda Biuckbee on 18 Jan 1851.
- ii. TRYPHENA MALCOLM<sup>10</sup> was born on 28 Feb 1832<sup>10</sup>. She married (1) JAMES HAGERMAN.
- iii. MARTIN MALCOLM<sup>10</sup> was born in 1837<sup>10</sup>. He married (1) ANN HUNT.
- iv. CATHERINE MALCOLM<sup>10</sup> was born in 1838<sup>10</sup>. She married (1) PHILANDER SLAGHT.
- v. RUFUS MALCOLM<sup>10</sup> was born in 1840<sup>10</sup>.

---

### Generation 5 (con't)

51. **HARRISON S.<sup>5</sup> AVERILL** (Paul R.<sup>4</sup> Jr., Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 10, 173-176</sup> was born on 01 Apr 1813 in London, Middlesex, Ontario, Canada<sup>1, 10, 173-176</sup>. He died on 16 Jul 1887 in Millington, Tuscola, Michigan<sup>1, 10</sup>. He married (1) **EMILY E HEWITT**. She was born in 1830 in Pennsylvania<sup>174-176</sup>. She died on 25 Jan 1889<sup>1, 10</sup>. He married (2) **MAHALA FOX** on 09 Jul 1832 in Otterville, Ontario, Canada<sup>1, 10</sup>. She was born in 1815 in London, Middlesex, Ontario, Canada<sup>1, 10, 173</sup>. She died in 1849<sup>1, 10</sup>.

Notes for Harrison S. Averill:

from the Long Point Settlers Journal

He lived on the southwest corner of Lot 15, Con 8, South Norwich Twp. He established a lumber business at Otterville. He had a survey done on Lot 21 Con 11 for a grist mill (later Rock's Mills on Hwy 59). About 1847, he moved to Michigan, Harrison and Emily lived at Grandhaven, Frantfort, and Averill, Michigan, the later of which is located nportwest of Saginaw, was named for Harrison Averill. He retired to Millington, Mich.

Harrison S. Averill and Mahala Fox had the following children:

128. i. **HARRISON SAMUEL<sup>6</sup> AVERILL**<sup>1, 10, 173, 489-491</sup> was born in Dec 1833 in Canada<sup>1, 10, 173, 489-491</sup>. He died on 25 Apr 1915 in Saginaw, Saginaw, Michigan<sup>14, 173</sup>. He married Augusta Hawley on 14 Mar 1876 in Bowmanville, Durham, Ontario, Canada<sup>1</sup>. She was born in Jun 1844 in Canada<sup>1, 489, 491-492</sup>. She died on 23 Oct 1913 in Saginaw, Saginaw, Michigan<sup>14, 492</sup>.
129. ii. **PAUL JONES AVERILL**<sup>1, 10, 490</sup> was born in 1835 in Otterville, Ontario, Canada<sup>1, 10, 490</sup>. He married Flora Ann Snow in 1860 in Chicago, Cook, Illinois<sup>1</sup>. She was born in 1841 in Illinois<sup>490</sup>.
130. iii. **LEVI W. AVERILL**<sup>1, 10, 176, 490, 493-497</sup> was born in 1837 in Otterville, Ontario, Canada<sup>1, 10, 176, 490, 493</sup>. He died in 1895 in Branch, Michigan. He married (1) **ANDELUCIA MARIA BRYANT** in 1858<sup>1</sup>. She was born in Feb 1840 in New York<sup>493, 498-500</sup>. He married (2) **LAURA KNEPP** on 20 Nov 1882 in Saginaw, Michigan. She was born in Sep 1844 in Michigan<sup>501-502</sup>.
- iv. **SARAH AVERILL**<sup>1, 10</sup> was born in 1839 in Otterville, Ontario, Canada<sup>1, 10</sup>. She died in 1861 in Frankfort, Waldo, Maine<sup>1</sup>. She married David Sutherland in 1860 in Frankfort, Waldo, Maine<sup>1</sup>.
- v. **MARY AVERILL**<sup>1, 10</sup> was born in 1841 in Otterville, Ontario, Canada<sup>1, 10</sup>. She married Samuel Pierce in 1861 in Frankfort, Waldo, Maine<sup>1</sup>.

Notes for Mary Averill:

had 5 children

- vi. **ALIDA AVERILL**<sup>1, 10</sup> was born in 1844 in Otterville, Ontario, Canada<sup>1, 10</sup>. She married Alonzo Hawley in 1866<sup>1</sup>. He died in 1898 in Coleman, Midland, Michigan<sup>1</sup>.

Notes for Alida Averill:

had 2 children

- vii. **ELIZA AVERILL**<sup>175, 490</sup> was born in 1846 in Canada<sup>175, 490</sup>.

52. **DANIEL<sup>5</sup> AVERILL** (Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 44-45, 177-178</sup> was born on 26 Jan 1818 in Canada<sup>1, 44-45, 177-178</sup>. He died on 11 Sep 1878 in Coopersville, Ottawa, Michigan<sup>1, 47</sup>. He married Hattie S. Joslin on 20 Jan 1839<sup>1</sup>. She was born on 28 Apr 1824 in New York<sup>1, 44-45, 177-178</sup>. She died on 04 Sep 1880<sup>1</sup>.

Hattie S. Joslin<sup>1, 178</sup> also went by the name of Mehetable<sup>44-45, 177</sup>.

Daniel Averill and Hattie S. Joslin had the following children:

- i. **MORTIMER GEORGE<sup>6</sup> AVERILL**<sup>1, 45, 47, 178, 503-506</sup> was born on 07 Jun 1841<sup>1, 45, 47, 178, 503, 505-506</sup>. He died on 23 Jun 1924.
131. ii. **WILLIAM W AVERILL**<sup>1, 44-45, 47, 507-511</sup> was born on 20 Nov 1843 in Coopersville, Ottawa, Michigan<sup>1, 44-45, 47, 507-510</sup>. He married Electa Gay Hadson on 02 Aug 1856<sup>1</sup>. She was born in Jul 1848 in Michigan<sup>44, 507-510</sup>.
- iii. **FLORENCE AVERILL**<sup>45</sup> was born in 1856 in Michigan<sup>45</sup>.

---

### Generation 5 (con't)

53. **CHARLOTTE<sup>5</sup> AVERILL** (Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 47</sup> was born on 18 Dec 1819 in Montréal, Montréal (Urban Agglomeration), Quebec, Canada<sup>1, 47</sup>. She died on 20 Jun 1873 in Rochester, Oakland, Michigan<sup>1, 47</sup>. She married (1) **HOSEA BALEAN RICHARDSON**. He was born in Vermont<sup>1</sup>. He died on 28 Oct 1880 in Rochester, Oakland, Michigan<sup>1</sup>.

Hosea Balean Richardson and Charlotte Averill had the following children:

- i. **GEORGE BUSH<sup>6</sup> RICHARDSON<sup>1, 47</sup>** was born on 17 Dec 1858 in Rochester, Oakland, Michigan<sup>1, 47</sup>. He married Ada Stone on 20 Jun 1880 in Troy, Newaygo, Michigan<sup>1</sup>.

Notes for George Bush Richardson:

had 1 child, lived at Pontiac, MI

- ii. **ANNIE RICHARDSON<sup>1, 47</sup>**. She married (1) **WASHINGTON IRVING TAYLOR**.

Notes for Annie Richardson:

had 4 children

- iii. **EMMA RICHARDSON<sup>1, 47</sup>**. She married (1) **WALTER LOWE**.

- iv. **SAMUEL HOSEA RICHARDSON<sup>1, 47</sup>**. He married (1) **ELLIE HUTAFF**.

Notes for Samuel Hosea Richardson:

had 4 children

54. **PAUL JONES<sup>5</sup> AVERILL** (Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 47</sup> was born on 02 Mar 1824 in Oakland, Michigan<sup>1, 47</sup>. He married Anna Almira Ferguson on 23 Mar 1851 in Olive, Clinton, Michigan<sup>1, 47</sup>. She was born on 31 Aug 1830 in Avon, Oakland, Michigan<sup>1, 47</sup>. She died on 16 Apr 1863<sup>1, 47</sup>.

Paul Jones Averill and Anna Almira Ferguson had the following children:

- i. **ORANGE PAUL<sup>6</sup> AVERILL<sup>1, 47</sup>** was born on 10 Mar 1852 in Olive, Clinton, Michigan<sup>1, 47</sup>.
- ii. **ANNA ELIZABETH AVERILL<sup>1, 47</sup>** was born on 02 Jul 1853 in Olive, Clinton, Michigan<sup>1, 47</sup>.
- iii. **DANIEL LEMUEL AVERILL<sup>1, 47, 512</sup>** was born on 01 Jul 1859 in Pontiac, Oakland, Michigan<sup>1, 512</sup>.
- iv. **CHILD AVERILL<sup>1</sup>** was born in 1863<sup>1</sup>. She died in 1863<sup>1</sup>.
- v. **SARAH ANN AVERILL<sup>1, 47</sup>**.

55. **SARAH ANN<sup>5</sup> AVERILL** (Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 47</sup>. She married (1) **L. H. NEWTON**.

Notes for Sarah Ann Averill:

children lived in Detroit, MI

L. H. Newton and Sarah Ann Averill had the following child:

- i. **L. C.<sup>6</sup> NEWTON<sup>1, 47</sup>**. He married (1) **EMMA RICHARDSON**.

Notes for L. C. Newton:

had children, lived at Detroit, MI

56. **CLARA<sup>5</sup> AVERILL** (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup> Averell, Abijah<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>55, 180-185</sup> was born in May 1831 in Georgia<sup>55, 182-183, 185-186</sup>. She died on 20 Dec 1918 in Kings, New York. She married Lemuel Develle on 03 Feb 1853 in Richmond, Georgia<sup>181</sup>. He was born in 1828 in Massachusetts<sup>185</sup>.

Clara Averill<sup>55, 180-185</sup> also went by the name of Clara A Develle<sup>186</sup>.

Lemuel Develle and Clara Averill had the following children:

- i. **JAMES C<sup>6</sup> DEVELLE<sup>185</sup>** was born in 1854 in Richmond, Georgia<sup>185</sup>.
- ii. **HARRIET E DEVELLE<sup>185</sup>** was born in 1856 in Richmond, Georgia<sup>185</sup>.
- iii. **GEORGIE L DEVELLE<sup>184, 186</sup>** was born in Nov 1861 in Georgia<sup>184, 186</sup>.
- iv. **VERNON DEVELLE<sup>184</sup>** was born in 1865 in Richmond, Georgia<sup>184</sup>.

---

### Generation 5 (con't)

132. v. ALICE DEVELLE<sup>182-184, 186, 513</sup> was born in Nov 1868 in Georgia<sup>182-184, 186</sup>. She married (1) LAWRENCE V CONOVER. He was born in New York.
57. **THOMAS<sup>5</sup> AVERILL** (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup> Averell, Abijah<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>55, 180, 187-190</sup> was born in 1834 in Georgia<sup>55, 187-189</sup>. He married (1) **MARGARET DODGE**. She was born in 1837 in Georgia<sup>187</sup>. He married (2) **EMILY AVERELL**. She was born in 1840 in New York<sup>189</sup>.

Thomas Averill and Margaret Dodge had the following children:

- i. WILLIAM D<sup>6</sup> AVERILL<sup>187-188</sup> was born in 1857 in New York<sup>187-188</sup>.
  - ii. ISABELLE AVERILL<sup>188-190</sup> was born before 02 May 1864 in Augusta, Richmond, Georgia<sup>188-189</sup>. She married Frank C. Burns on 20 Jun 1894 in Manhattan, Kings, New York<sup>190</sup>.
  - iii. ANNA CATHERINE AVERILL<sup>187-189, 514</sup> was born in May 1865 in Georgia<sup>187-189, 514</sup>.
  - iv. GEORGE A AVERILL<sup>188-189, 515</sup> was born in Jul 1865 in Georgia<sup>188-189, 515</sup>. He married Florence L \ in 1897<sup>515</sup>. She was born in Jan 1875 in New York<sup>515</sup>.
  - v. CLARA AVERILL<sup>188-189</sup> was born in 1868 in Georgia<sup>188-189</sup>.
58. **GEORGE W<sup>5</sup> AVERILL** (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup> Averell, Abijah<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>55, 180, 191-196</sup> was born in Jul 1836 in Georgia<sup>55, 191-192, 194, 196</sup>. He died on 01 Feb 1904 in Brooklyn, Kings, New York. He married Sarah Elizabeth Clark in 1865<sup>194</sup>. She was born in Jun 1841 in New York<sup>191-192, 194</sup>.

Notes for George W Averill:

living in or near New York City, 1906

George W Averill and Sarah Elizabeth Clark had the following children:

- i. HATTIE<sup>6</sup> AVERILL<sup>191-192</sup> was born in 1865 in New York<sup>191-192</sup>.
  - ii. EVA AVERUKK<sup>191-192, 194</sup> was born in May 1869 in New York<sup>191-192, 194</sup>.
  - iii. ELLA AVERILL<sup>191</sup> was born in 1872 in New York<sup>191</sup>.
  - iv. ETHOL AVERELL<sup>191, 194</sup> was born on 02 May 1874 in Brooklyn, Kings, New York<sup>191, 194-195</sup>.
133. v. GEORGE WASHINGTON AVERELL<sup>191, 193-194, 516-520</sup> was born in Oct 1875 in New York<sup>191, 194, 516-519</sup>. He died on 24 Sep 1951 in West Hempstead, Nassau, New York<sup>193</sup>. He married Alice E. Jesson on 02 Oct 1901 in Brooklyn, Kings, New York<sup>520</sup>. She was born in 1880 in England<sup>193, 517-519</sup>. She died on 11 Mar 1979 in Florida<sup>193</sup>.
134. vi. STEPHEN CLARK AVERELL<sup>191, 194, 521-528</sup> was born on 05 Apr 1880 in Brooklyn, Kings, New York<sup>191, 194, 522-528</sup>. He died in Dec 1966 in West Palm Beach, Palm Beach, Florida (Age at Death: 86<sup>528</sup>). He married Clara E Rose on 26 Jun 1905 in Brooklyn, Kings, New York<sup>521</sup>. She was born about 1882 in New York<sup>522-525</sup>. She died on 12 Mar 1944 in Kings, New York.
59. **WILLIAM HENRY<sup>5</sup> AVERELL** (John David<sup>4</sup>, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>, Abijah<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>)<sup>1, 200-202</sup> was born in 1826 in Charleston, Charleston, South Carolina<sup>201</sup>. He died on 08 May 1861 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts<sup>201</sup>. He married Harriett Baker, daughter of Isaac Baker and Lucy Berry, on 08 Jul 1847 in New Bedford, Bristol, Massachusetts<sup>200</sup>. She was born in 1827 in Massachusetts<sup>203-204</sup>. She died on 04 Jul 1905 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts<sup>204</sup>.

William Henry Averell and Harriett Baker had the following children:

- i. HELLEN G<sup>6</sup> AVERILL<sup>203</sup> was born on 05 Apr 1852 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts<sup>203</sup>.
- 135. ii. EDWARD E AVERILL<sup>202, 529-531</sup> was born on 18 Oct 1854 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts<sup>202, 529</sup>. He died on 12 Jun 1914 in East Bridgewater, Plymouth, Massachusetts<sup>202</sup>. He married Margaret Etta Lucas on 27 Nov 1878 in Brockton, Plymouth, Massachusetts. She was born in Oct 1861 in Massachusetts<sup>529</sup>.
- 136. iii. WILLIAM H AVERILL<sup>203, 532</sup> was born on 04 May 1861 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts<sup>203, 532</sup>. He married (1) CARRIE M COLE in 1898. She was born in Dec 1875 in Massachusetts<sup>532</sup>. He married (2) ABBY FAIRBANKS on 25 Nov 1880 in Taunton, Bristol, Massachusetts.

---

### Generation 5 (con't)

60. **JOHN DAVID<sup>5</sup> AVERELL JR.** (John David<sup>4</sup>, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>, Abijah<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>)<sup>1, 205-206</sup> was born in 1830 in South Carolina<sup>205-206</sup>. He died before 1900. He married (1) **A. JULIA SMITH**. She was born in Aug 1843 in New York<sup>205-208</sup>. She died on 03 Jun 1915 in Kings, New York<sup>209</sup>.

John David Averell Jr. and A. Julia Smith had the following children:

- i. **EDWARD W<sup>6</sup> AVERELL**<sup>205-208, 533</sup> was born in Dec 1866 in New York<sup>205-208, 533</sup>.
  - 137. ii. **FLORA ELLEN AVERELL**<sup>205-206, 208</sup> was born in May 1869 in New York<sup>205-206, 208, 533</sup>. She married (1) **ALEXANDER GEORGE**. He was born in Nov 1870 in New Jersey<sup>205, 208</sup>.
  - iii. **CLARA E AVERILL**<sup>205, 207-208, 533</sup> was born in Jan 1878 in New York<sup>205, 207-208, 533</sup>. She died on 12 Mar 1944 in Kings, New York<sup>534</sup>.
  - 138. iv. **ELLCOTT DAVID AVERELL**<sup>208, 533, 535-538</sup> was born on 03 Jan 1883 in New York<sup>208, 533, 535-536, 538</sup>. He died on 11 Dec 1938 in Rockville Centre, Nassau, New York<sup>64</sup>. He married (1) **ANNA LESLIE \**. He married (2) **IRENE ENSEY DEGUERRE** on 02 Jul 1905 in New York, New York, New York (St Christopher's Chapel<sup>64</sup>). She was born on 17 Jun 1883 in New York<sup>64, 535</sup>. She died on 22 Oct 1918 in Kings, New York<sup>64</sup>.
61. **ELLCOT ALEXANDER<sup>5</sup> AVERELL** (John David<sup>4</sup>, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>, Abijah<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>)<sup>1, 59, 210-212</sup> was born in Nov 1831 in Ohio<sup>59, 210-212</sup>. He died on 28 Feb 1905 in Kings, New York<sup>213</sup>. He married (1) **ANNEY \**. She was born in 1838 in England<sup>210, 212</sup>.

Ellicot Alexander Averell and Anney \ had the following children:

- i. **LOUISE<sup>6</sup> AVERELL**<sup>212</sup> was born in 1862 in New York<sup>212</sup>.
  - ii. **MINNIE A AVERELL**<sup>59, 210, 212</sup> was born in Jan 1866 in New York<sup>59, 210, 212</sup>.
  - iii. **EDITH ESTHER AVERELL**<sup>210</sup> was born in 1868 in New York<sup>210</sup>.
  - iv. **ALEXANDER AVERELL** was born in 1870 in Brooklyn, Kings, New York. He died before 1880.
  - v. **FANNIE AVERELL**<sup>59, 210</sup> was born in Aug 1874 in New York<sup>59, 210</sup>. She married (1) **CHARLES RUTH**. He was born in Dec 1869 in New York<sup>59</sup>.
62. **ELIZA THOMPSON<sup>5</sup> AVERELL** (Isaac Cooper<sup>4</sup>, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>, Abijah<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>)<sup>1, 214</sup> was born on 24 Jun 1818 in Nantucket, Nantucket, Massachusetts<sup>1, 214</sup>. She died on 03 Apr 1875 in Chelsea, Suffolk, Massachusetts<sup>1</sup>. She married Charles Tidd Wilde on 17 Apr 1844 in New York (Bronx), Bronx, New York. He was born on 12 Aug 1818 in Boston, Middlesex, Massachusetts<sup>1, 214-215</sup>.

Charles Tidd Wilde and Eliza Thompson Averell had the following children:

- 139. i. **HELEN L. A.<sup>6</sup> WILDE**<sup>1, 214-215</sup> was born on 08 Feb 1845<sup>1, 214-215</sup>. She married (1) **WILLIAM M. JEWETT**. He was born on 01 Jul 1842 in Boston, Middlesex, Massachusetts<sup>1, 215</sup>. He died on 11 Jul 1900<sup>1</sup>.
  - ii. **HARRIETTE H. WILDE**<sup>1, 214</sup> was born in 1850<sup>214</sup>. She married (1) **JOHN W. DOLE**.
63. **REBECCA GALLISON<sup>5</sup> AVERELL** (Isaac Cooper<sup>4</sup>, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>, Abijah<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>)<sup>1</sup> was born on 09 Nov 1820 in Nantucket, Nantucket, Massachusetts<sup>1, 216</sup>. She married Patrick Henry Pepper on 20 Aug 1842 in New York (Bronx), Bronx, New York<sup>1</sup>. He was born on 26 Apr 1819 in Clare, Ireland<sup>1</sup>.

Patrick Henry Pepper and Rebecca Gallison Averell had the following children:

- i. **GEORGE HENRY<sup>6</sup> PEPPER**<sup>1</sup> was born on 13 May 1844 in New York (Bronx), Bronx, New York<sup>1</sup>. He died in 1847 in New York (Bronx), Bronx, New York<sup>1</sup>.
- 140. ii. **MARY ELIZA PEPPER**<sup>1</sup> was born on 26 Apr 1846 in Middletown, Middlesex, Connecticut<sup>1</sup>. She died on 24 Feb 1874 in Mobile, Mobile, Alabama<sup>1</sup>. She married John Maguire on 07 Feb 1869<sup>1</sup>.
- iii. **WILLIAM AVERELL PEPPER**<sup>1</sup> was born on 23 May 1849 in New York (Bronx), Bronx, New York<sup>1</sup>. He died in 1851 in Mobile, Mobile, Alabama<sup>1</sup>.
- iv. **AGNES REBECCA PEPPER**<sup>1</sup> was born on 09 Oct 1851 in Mobile, Mobile, Alabama<sup>1</sup>. She died in Aug 1863 in Mobile, Mobile, Alabama<sup>1</sup>.
- v. **JAMES PEPPER**<sup>1</sup> was born on 09 Apr 1854 in Mobile, Mobile, Alabama<sup>1</sup>. He died in Oct 1878 in Mobile, Mobile, Alabama<sup>1</sup>.

---

### Generation 5 (con't)

- vi. GERALD AVERELL PEPPER<sup>1</sup> was born on 27 May 1856 in Mobile, Mobile, Alabama<sup>1</sup>. He died in May 1862 in Mobile, Mobile, Alabama<sup>1</sup>.
- vii. JOHN PEPPER<sup>1</sup> was born on 03 May 1858 in Mobile, Mobile, Alabama<sup>1</sup>. He died in May 1859 in Mobile, Mobile, Alabama<sup>1</sup>.
- 141. viii. LEILA MAUD PEPPER<sup>1</sup> was born on 20 Mar 1860 in New York (Bronx), Bronx, New York<sup>1</sup>. She married Albert E. Coudrey on 31 Oct 1888 in New York (Bronx), Bronx, New York<sup>1</sup>.
- ix. ANNIE CLARE PEPPER<sup>1</sup> was born on 07 Sep 1861 in Mobile, Mobile, Alabama<sup>1</sup>. She died in 1863 in Mobile, Mobile, Alabama<sup>1</sup>.
- 142. x. WALTER JOSEPH PEPPER<sup>1, 216, 539-540</sup> was born on 12 Oct 1862 in Mobile, Mobile, Alabama<sup>1, 216, 540</sup>. He died on 28 Nov 1935 in Maricopa, Arizona<sup>216</sup>. He married Mary Emma Cowart on 14 Feb 1888 in Mobile, Mobile, Alabama<sup>1</sup>. She was born in 1873 in Mississippi<sup>540</sup>.
- 64. **ISAAC MANSFIELD<sup>5</sup> AVERELL** (Isaac Cooper<sup>4</sup>, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>, Abijah<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>)<sup>1, 217-219</sup> was born in 1823 in Massachusetts<sup>217-218</sup>. He married (1) **THERESE HAMILTON**. She was born in 1827 in England<sup>217-218</sup>.  
Isaac Mansfield Averell and Therese Hamilton had the following children:
  - i. SAMUEL G<sup>6</sup> AVERELL<sup>217-218</sup> was born in 1855 in Long Island City, Queens, New York<sup>217-218</sup>.
  - ii. SARAH H AVERELL<sup>219, 541-543</sup> was born in 1855 in New York<sup>541, 543</sup>. She died on 16 Mar 1884 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts<sup>219</sup>. She married John F. Wise on 17 Apr 1883 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts<sup>542</sup>. He was born in 1851<sup>542</sup>.
- 65. **MARY REXFORD<sup>5</sup> AVERELL** (Isaac Cooper<sup>4</sup>, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>, Abijah<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>)<sup>1, 62</sup> was born in 1827 in Connecticut<sup>62</sup>. She married (1) **DAVID REESE**.  
David Reese and Mary Rexford Averell had the following child:
  - i. AGNES<sup>6</sup> REESE<sup>1</sup>. She married (1) JONES.
- 66. **LOUISA<sup>5</sup> AVERELL** (Henry<sup>4</sup>, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>, Abijah<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>)<sup>1, 224</sup> was born in 1818 in Charleston, South Carolina<sup>224</sup>. She married (1) **HARRIS OLCOTT**. He was born in 1815 in Connecticut<sup>224</sup>.  
Harris Olcott and Louisa Averell had the following children:
  - 143. i. EDWARD H<sup>6</sup> OLCOTT<sup>224, 544</sup> was born in 1844 in New York<sup>224, 544</sup>. He married (1) MARY W. \. She was born in 1857 in Alabama<sup>544</sup>.
  - ii. HENRY OLCOTT<sup>224</sup> was born in 1846 in Alabama<sup>224</sup>.
  - iii. LOUISA C OLCOTT<sup>224</sup> was born in 1848 in Alabama<sup>224</sup>.
  - iv. HELEN F OLCOTT<sup>224</sup> was born in 1853 in Montgomery, Alabama<sup>224</sup>.
- 67. **ELVIRA<sup>5</sup> RIGGS** (Molly<sup>4</sup> Averill, Thomas<sup>3</sup> Averill, Solomon<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell, Matthew)<sup>1</sup>. She married (1) **JOHN MITCHELL** on 09 Dec 1829 in Evansville, Vanderburgh, Indiana<sup>1</sup>. He was born in 1806<sup>1</sup>. He died in 1855<sup>1</sup>. She married (2) **BENJAMIN SEELEY**.

Notes for Elvira Riggs:

. (2) Dec. 9, 1829, at Evansville, Ind., by Father Wheeler, to John Mitchell

John Mitchell and Elvira Riggs had the following children:

- 144. i. MONA OLIVIA<sup>6</sup> MITCHELL<sup>1</sup> was born on 23 Jan 1834<sup>1</sup>. She married (1) DAVID ALBERT FARNSLEY on 21 Dec 1857<sup>1</sup>. She married (2) THOMAS PAXTON in 1859 in Carlisle, Cumberland, Pennsylvania<sup>1</sup>.
- ii. CLARINDA WALLACE MITCHELL<sup>1</sup> was born in Mar 1839<sup>1</sup>. She married (1) WILLIAM BROWE. She married (2) EDMUND BATLEY SEYMOUR.

Notes for Clarinda Wallace Mitchell:

lived at Evansville, IN, Colorado, & Salt Lake City, UT

- iii. JOSEPHINE ELIZABETH MITCHELL<sup>1</sup> was born on 12 Sep 1844<sup>1</sup>. She married (1) SAMUEL A. HAVERSTICK.

---

### Generation 5 (con't)

Notes for Josephine Elizabeth Mitchell:  
had 4 children

- iv. JOHN CAMPBELL MITCHELL<sup>1</sup> was born on 12 Oct 1847<sup>1</sup>.
- v. EDWARD JEFFERSON MITCHELL<sup>1</sup>.

Notes for Edward Jefferson Mitchell:  
died young

- vi. EDWARD RIGGS MITCHELL<sup>1</sup>.

Notes for Edward Riggs Mitchell:  
died young

- vii. HENRY LUCAS MITCHELL<sup>1</sup>. He died in 1900 in Florida.

Notes for Henry Lucas Mitchell:  
unmarried

- viii. NATALIA LAPFONTE MITCHELL<sup>1</sup>.

Notes for Natalia Lapfonde Mitchell:  
named after family friends in New Orleans; d. y.

68. **EDWARD<sup>5</sup> AVERILL** (Rhositer<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Solomon<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 70, 225-226</sup> was born in 1815 in New York<sup>70, 225-226</sup>. He died on 10 Mar 1885 in Waverly, Tioga, New York<sup>70</sup>. He married (1) **ANN \**. She was born in 1815 in Maine<sup>226</sup>.

Edward Averill and Ann \ had the following children:

- i. EMILY<sup>6</sup> AVERILL<sup>232</sup> was born in 1840 in New York<sup>232</sup>.
- ii. ELLISE AVERILL<sup>226</sup> was born in 1844 in New York<sup>226</sup>.
- iii. NELLIE AVERILL<sup>226</sup> was born in 1854 in New York<sup>226</sup>.

69. **SARAH<sup>5</sup> AVERILL** (Rhositer<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Solomon<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 227-229</sup> was born in 1819 in New York<sup>227-228</sup>. She died before 1854. She married (1) **DANIEL DOUBLEDAY BACON**. He was born in 1812 in Vermont<sup>227-228, 230</sup>.

Daniel Doubleday Bacon and Sarah Averill had the following children:

- i. DAVID<sup>6</sup> BACON<sup>227-228</sup> was born in 1840 in New York<sup>227-228</sup>.
- ii. CHARLES N BACON<sup>227-228</sup> was born in 1844 in New York<sup>227-228</sup>.
- 145. iii. SARAH MARILLA BACON<sup>227-228, 545-549</sup> was born in Jul 1849 in New York<sup>227-228, 545-548</sup>. She married Stephen West on 19 Oct 1868 in Racine, Racine, Wisconsin. He was born in May 1845 in Canada<sup>545-548</sup>.
- 146. iv. RUTH NAOMI BACON<sup>228-229, 550-555</sup> was born on 02 Mar 1851 in Wheatland, Kenosha, Wisconsin<sup>228-229, 550-554</sup>. She died on 22 Feb 1930 in Laclede, Missouri<sup>229</sup>. She married William Wilson on 10 Feb 1875 in Laclede, Missouri. He was born on 20 Apr 1849 in Wisconsin<sup>551-555</sup>. He died on 20 Oct 1935 in Laclede, Missouri<sup>555</sup>.

70. **AMANDA<sup>5</sup> AVERILL** (Rhositer<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Solomon<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 65, 231</sup> was born in 1826 in New York<sup>65, 231</sup>. She died on 07 Jun 1899 in Elmira, Chemung, New York<sup>1</sup>. She married (1) **DAVID SMITH**.

David Smith and Amanda Averill had the following child:

- i. EDWARD<sup>6</sup> SMITH<sup>65</sup> was born in 1852 in New York<sup>65</sup>.

71. **LEVI<sup>5</sup> AVERILL** (Rhositer<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Solomon<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 66, 232-234</sup> was born on 17 Mar 1827 in Chemung, New York<sup>1, 66, 232-234</sup>. He died on 05 Oct 1888 in Horseheads, Chemung, New York<sup>1, 235</sup>. He married Sarah Taber on 15 Sep 1853 in Cortland, New York<sup>1</sup>. She was born on 27 Aug 1832 in Cortland, New York<sup>1, 232-234, 236</sup>.

Levi Averill and Sarah Taber had the following children:

- i. NELLIE<sup>6</sup> AVERILL<sup>1</sup> was born on 05 Aug 1854 in Elmira, Chemung, New York<sup>1</sup>. She died on 05 Feb 1856 in Elmira, Chemung, New York<sup>1</sup>.

---

### Generation 5 (con't)

- ii. CHARLIE ROSS AVERILL<sup>1</sup> was born on 18 Sep 1856 in Elmira, Chemung, New York<sup>1</sup>. He died on 06 Oct 1856 in Elmira, Chemung, New York<sup>1</sup>.
- 147. iii. ANNIE ELIZABETH AVERILL<sup>1, 232-235, 556</sup> was born on 18 Aug 1858 in Elmira, Chemung, New York<sup>1, 232-234, 556</sup>. She married John H Price on 16 Jul 1885 in Horseheads, Chemung, New York<sup>1</sup>. He was born in 1854 in Pennsylvania<sup>556</sup>.
- iv. ALICE LOUISA AVERILL<sup>1, 234-236, 557-559</sup> was born on 07 Apr 1861 in Elmira, Chemung, New York<sup>1, 234, 236, 557-559</sup>. She married Lewis Van Duzer on 19 Dec 1883 in Elmira, Chemung, New York<sup>1, 558</sup>. He was born in Jun 1863 in New York<sup>558</sup>.
- 72. **JOHN J.<sup>5</sup> AVERILL** (Rex<sup>4</sup>, Jonathan<sup>3</sup> Averell, Solomon<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>237-241</sup> was born in 1816 in Grand Isle, Vermont<sup>75, 237-240</sup>. He died in 1888<sup>75</sup>. He married (1) **ADELINE FIFEFIELD**. She was born in Mar 1826 in New York<sup>237-240, 242-243</sup>.

John J. Averill and Adeline Fifefield had the following children:

  - i. ALVININA<sup>6</sup> AVERILL<sup>75, 238-239</sup> was born in 1845 in New York<sup>238-239</sup>. She married (1) ROBINSON.
  - 148. ii. GEORGE AVERILL<sup>75, 238-240, 560</sup> was born in 1849 in New York<sup>238-240, 560</sup>. He married (1) SHARLOTTE WELLS. She was born in 1856 in New York<sup>560</sup>.
  - iii. FLORIA AVERILL<sup>75, 239</sup> was born in 1851 in Mooers, Clinton, New York<sup>239</sup>. She married (1) EDWIN LAKE.
  - iv. ELISHA AVERILL<sup>239-241, 561-563</sup> was born in 1854 in Mooers, Clinton, New York<sup>239-241, 561-563</sup>. He died on 31 Jan 1911 in Pittsfield, Rutland, Vermont<sup>241</sup>. He married (1) AMELIA R \. She was born in 1862 in New York<sup>561-563</sup>.
  - 149. v. ELIJAH LEONARD AVERILL<sup>75, 239-240, 564-566</sup> was born in Oct 1854 in Mooers, Clinton, New York<sup>239-240, 564-566</sup>. He died in 1914 in Clinton, New York<sup>75</sup>. He married (1) ELLA WOOD. She was born in 1857 in New York<sup>564</sup>. He married (2) ETTIE in 1895<sup>566</sup>. She was born in Dec 1864 in New York<sup>566</sup>.
  - vi. PHILAEMON J. AVERILL<sup>75, 239</sup> was born in 1857 in Mooers, Clinton, New York<sup>239</sup>. She died before 1870<sup>240</sup>.
  - vii. LOVILA AVERILL<sup>75, 237, 240</sup> was born in 1862 in Mooers, Clinton, New York<sup>237, 240</sup>. She married (1) BLACKMAN.
  - viii. LOVINA AVERILL<sup>75, 237, 240</sup> was born in 1862 in Mooers, Clinton, New York<sup>237, 240</sup>. She married (1) W. N. BOSWORTH.
  - ix. ELECTA L AVERITT<sup>75, 237, 240, 242</sup> was born in Jan 1866 in Mooers, Clinton, New York<sup>237, 240, 242</sup>.
  - x. EMMA C AVERILL<sup>75, 237, 240, 242-243</sup> was born in Mar 1870 in Mooers, Clinton, New York<sup>237, 240, 242-243</sup>. She married John Wilson in 1905. He was born in 1864.
  - xi. JAMES ALBURTAS AVERILL<sup>75, 237, 242</sup> was born in Jan 1875 in Mooers, Clinton, New York<sup>237, 242</sup>.
  - xii. JOHN AVERILL<sup>75</sup>.
- 73. **WILLIAM P.<sup>5</sup> AVERILL** (Rex<sup>4</sup>, Jonathan<sup>3</sup> Averell, Solomon<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>244-246</sup> was born in 1824 in Vermont<sup>244-246</sup>. He married (1) **SARAH \**. She was born in 1825 in New York<sup>244-246</sup>.

William P Averill and Sarah \ had the following children:

  - i. SUSANNA<sup>6</sup> AVERILL<sup>244-246</sup> was born in 1845 in Clinton, New York<sup>244-246</sup>. She married (1) SHAW.
  - ii. MARIA AVERILL<sup>244</sup> was born in 1848 in Clinton, New York<sup>244</sup>.
  - 150. iii. WILLIAM R. AVERILL<sup>244-245, 567-568</sup> was born in Jun 1850 in Clinton, New York<sup>244-245, 567-568</sup>. He married (1) SARAH \. She was born in 1854 in New York<sup>567</sup>. He married (2) MARY \ in 1887<sup>568</sup>. She was born in Feb 1877<sup>568</sup>.
  - iv. CORNELIA AVERILL<sup>245</sup> was born in 1854 in Clinton, New York<sup>245</sup>.
  - v. CHARLES AVRILL<sup>246</sup> was born in 1868 in New York<sup>246</sup>.
- 74. **ELIJAH B.<sup>5</sup> AVERILL** (Rex<sup>4</sup>, Jonathan<sup>3</sup> Averell, Solomon<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>74-75, 247-249</sup> was born in Feb 1827 in Vermont<sup>74, 247-249</sup>. He married (1) **MARY ANN \** in 1856<sup>249</sup>. She was born in Apr

---

### Generation 5 (con't)

1829 in New York<sup>247-249</sup>. He married (2) **RACHEL FIFEFIELD**.

Elijah B. Averill and Mary Ann \ had the following children:

- i. JULIA A.<sup>6</sup> AVERILL<sup>247</sup> was born in 1858 in Clinton, New York<sup>247</sup>.
  - ii. LEVI S. AVERILL<sup>247-249, 569</sup> was born in Apr 1859 in New York<sup>247-249, 569</sup>. He married Ellen E Averill in 1890<sup>249</sup>. She was born in Sep 1866 in New York<sup>249, 569</sup>.
  - iii. ADA M. AVERILL<sup>248</sup> was born in 1864 in New York<sup>248</sup>.
75. **WARREN<sup>5</sup> MACK JR.** (Statina<sup>4</sup> Averill, Jonathan<sup>3</sup> Averell, Solomon<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>28, 78-79</sup> was born on 14 May 1822 in Herkimer, Herkimer, New York<sup>28, 78</sup>. He died on 02 Dec 1901 in Grand Island, Hall, Nebraska<sup>28</sup>. He married Mary Ann Crist on 09 Apr 1861<sup>28</sup>. She was born on 14 Jun 1840 in Herkimer, New York<sup>28</sup>. She died on 26 May 1889 in Wahoo, Saunders, Nebraska<sup>28</sup>.

Warren Mack Jr. and Mary Ann Crist had the following child:

151. i. GRACE<sup>6</sup> MACK<sup>28</sup> was born on 09 Sep 1866 in Herkimer, New York<sup>28</sup>. She died on 07 Aug 1939 in Hooper, Dodge, Nebraska<sup>28</sup>. She married Edgar Joe Cooper on 26 Feb 1892<sup>28</sup>. He was born on 17 Oct 1866 in Potosi, Grant, Wisconsin<sup>28</sup>. He died on 28 Aug 1894 in Albion, Boone, Nebraska<sup>28</sup>.
76. **CHARLES<sup>5</sup> PAYNE** (Frances Lovetta<sup>4</sup> Averill, Jonathan<sup>3</sup> Averell, Solomon<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 81, 83, 85</sup> was born in 1827 in Herkimer, New York<sup>81-83, 85</sup>. He married (1) **CALIFORNIA**. She was born in 1833 in New York<sup>82, 85</sup>.

Charles Payne<sup>1, 81, 83, 85</sup> also went by the name of Charles Paine<sup>82</sup>.

Charles Payne and California had the following children:

- i. JOHN L.<sup>6</sup> PAYNE<sup>82-83, 85</sup> was born in 1857 in Herkimer, New York<sup>82, 85</sup>.
  - ii. FRANK PAYNE<sup>83, 85</sup> was born in 1864 in Herkimer, New York<sup>83, 85</sup>.
77. **CHARLES A<sup>5</sup> WILBER** (Lucy<sup>4</sup> Averell, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup> Averell, Solomon<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 21</sup> was born on 18 Dec 1807 in Aurelius, Cayuga, New York<sup>1</sup>. He died on 22 Feb 1871 in Howell, Livingston, Michigan<sup>1, 21</sup>. He married (1) **SALLIE ANN THAYER**. She died in Howell, Livingston, Michigan<sup>21</sup>.

Notes for Charles A Wilber:

was a merchant and farmer and lived at Penn Yan, N. Y., and Howell, Mich.

Charles A Wilber and Sallie Ann Thayer had the following child:

152. i. LUCY<sup>6</sup> WILBER<sup>21, 570-575</sup> was born in Apr 1844 in New York<sup>1, 570-575</sup>. She married William D. Murray in 1882<sup>571</sup>. He was born in 1838 in Canada<sup>570-575</sup>.
78. **EMILY<sup>5</sup> WILBER** (Lucy<sup>4</sup> Averell, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup> Averell, Solomon<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 21</sup> was born on 08 Feb 1814 in Batavia, Genesee, New York<sup>1</sup>. She died on 22 Jan 1847 in Penn Yan, Yates, New York<sup>1</sup>. She married John J. Rosenbury on 19 Aug 1839 in Penn Yan, Yates, New York<sup>1</sup>.

Notes for Emily Wilber:

lived at Batavia, Buffalo, Bath, and Penn Yan, N. Y.

John J. Rosenbury and Emily Wilber had the following child:

- i. EMILY<sup>6</sup> ROSENBURY<sup>1, 21, 576-577</sup> was born in May 1840 in New York<sup>1, 576-577</sup>. She married (1) WILLIAM CATTERSON. He was born in Jul 1842 in New York<sup>576-577</sup>.
79. **MARTHA RUSSEL<sup>5</sup> SAUNDERS** (Betsey<sup>4</sup> Averell, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup> Averell, Solomon<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 21</sup> was born on 24 Feb 1813 in Harpersfield, Delaware, New York<sup>1, 250</sup>. She married Jeremiah Hedges on 27 Jun 1833<sup>1</sup>.

Notes for Martha Russel Saunders:

lived, abt. 1863, near Batavia, Kane Co., Ill., and was intending at that time to move to Cedar Falls, Ia.

Jeremiah Hedges and Martha Russel Saunders had the following children:

---

### Generation 5 (con't)

- i. BETSEY LAURA<sup>6</sup> HEDGES<sup>1, 21</sup> was born on 04 Oct 1834 in Elmira, Chemung, New York<sup>1</sup>.
  - ii. EMILY CLEMENTINE HEDGES<sup>1, 21</sup> was born on 28 Jul 1836<sup>1</sup>. She married (1) GOODELL.
  - 153. iii. JOHN SAUNDERS HEDGES<sup>1, 21, 578-580</sup> was born on 02 Apr 1838 in Chemung, New York<sup>1, 578-580</sup>. He died on 02 Feb 1891 in Shelton, Buffalo, Nebraska<sup>1</sup>. He married Lettie M. \ in Mar 1864<sup>1</sup>. She was born in 1846 in New York<sup>578-581</sup>.
  - iv. ISAAC SYLVESTER HEDGES<sup>1, 21</sup> was born on 22 Oct 1840<sup>1</sup>. He died on 15 Aug 1888<sup>1</sup>.
  - v. JULIUS EDMUND HEDGES<sup>1, 21</sup> was born on 22 Mar 1844<sup>1</sup>. He died before 1881<sup>21</sup>.
  - 154. vi. CHARLES HIRAM HEDGES<sup>1, 21, 582</sup> was born on 03 Sep 1846 in Illinois<sup>1, 582</sup>. He married (1) KATE M HEDGES. She was born in Apr 1847 in Ohio<sup>582</sup>.
  - vii. MARY KINGSBURG HEDGES<sup>1, 21</sup> was born on 07 Dec 1850<sup>1</sup>.
  - viii. WILLIAM HEDGES<sup>1, 21, 250</sup> was born on 09 Jan 1856<sup>1, 250</sup>. He married (1) FLORA \. She was born in 1859 in Maryland<sup>250</sup>.
80. **LAURA<sup>5</sup> SAUNDERS** (Betsey<sup>4</sup> Averell, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup> Averell, Solomon<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 21</sup> was born in Harpersfield, Delaware, New York<sup>1</sup>. She died about 1843<sup>1</sup>. She married (1) **JOHN SHOCKEY**.

John Shockey and Laura Saunders had the following children:

- i. BETSEY<sup>6</sup> SHOCKEY<sup>1, 21</sup> was born in Elmira, Chemung, New York<sup>1</sup>. She married (1) JOHN CAMPBELL.  
  
Notes for Betsey Shockey:  
moved to Wynkoop Creek abt. 10 miles from Elmira.
  - ii. HIRAM SHOCKEY<sup>1, 21</sup>.  
  
Notes for Hiram Shockey:  
lived at Wynkoop Creek
  - iii. MARTHA SHOCKEY<sup>1, 21</sup> was born in Elmira, Chemung, New York<sup>1</sup>. She married (1) THEODORE THURBER.
81. **JOHN HIRAM<sup>5</sup> AVERELL** (Jacob<sup>4</sup>, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>, Solomon<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>)<sup>1, 21, 251-252</sup> was born in 1817 in Ohio<sup>252</sup>. He married (1) **NANCY SMART**. She was born in 1826 in Virginia<sup>252-253</sup>.
- John Hiram Averell and Nancy Smart had the following children:
- i. POLLY<sup>6</sup> AVERELL<sup>252</sup> was born in 1840 in Virginia<sup>252</sup>.
  - ii. ELLEN AVERELL<sup>252</sup> was born in 1841 in Virginia<sup>252</sup>.
  - iii. JACOB AVERELL<sup>252</sup> was born in 1845 in Virginia<sup>252</sup>.
  - 155. iv. THOMAS WALLACE AVERELL<sup>1, 252, 583-584</sup> was born in 1846 in Virginia<sup>252, 583-584</sup>. He married Mary Jane Allen on 21 Jun 1870 in Kanawha, West Virginia. She was born in 1842 in Virginia<sup>583-585</sup>. She died on 02 Nov 1929 in Cabell, West Virginia.
  - v. NANCY J AVERELL<sup>252</sup> was born in 1848 in Virginia<sup>252</sup>.
  - vi. WILLIAM AVERELL<sup>1, 583</sup> was born in 1849 in Virginia<sup>583</sup>.  
  
Notes for William Averell:  
lived at Marnett, WV
  - 156. vii. MORGAN AVERELL<sup>253, 586-588</sup> was born in Dec 1855 in Virginia<sup>253, 586, 588</sup>. He married Emerette Cole on 20 Apr 1882 in Cass, Michigan<sup>587</sup>. She was born in Jan 1858 in Michigan<sup>586</sup>.
82. **EDWARD<sup>5</sup> BENTLEY** (Horace Perry<sup>4</sup> Averill, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup> Averell, Solomon<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 88</sup> was born on 11 Jan 1826 in New York<sup>1, 88</sup>. He married Polly Coffin on 10 Dec 1846<sup>1</sup>. She was born in 1830 in New York<sup>88</sup>.

Notes for Edward Bentley:

is a farmer and speculator, and lives at Lysander, Onondaga Co., N. Y.

---

## Generation 5 (con't)

Edward Bentley and Polly Coffin had the following children:

- i. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup> BENTLEY<sup>88</sup> was born in 1847 in New York<sup>88</sup>.
  - ii. FREDERICK BENTLEY<sup>88</sup> was born in 1848 in New York<sup>88</sup>.
83. **EMILY CLEMENTINA<sup>5</sup> AVERELL** (Hiram<sup>4</sup>, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>, Solomon<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>)<sup>1, 257-260</sup> was born on 24 Jun 1822 in Addison, Steuben, New York<sup>1, 257-260</sup>. She died on 16 Jan 1893 in Cook, Illinois<sup>1, 257</sup>. She married Sylvester H. Reynolds in 1842 in Elmira, Chemung, New York<sup>1</sup>. He was born in 1819 in New York<sup>258-261</sup>. He died in Hornellsville, Steuben, New York.

Sylvester H. Reynolds and Emily Clementina Averell had the following children:

- i. GEORGANN<sup>6</sup> REYNOLDS<sup>259</sup> was born in 1848 in Elmira, Chemung, New York<sup>259</sup>.
  - ii. HECTOR SEWARD REYNOLDS<sup>1, 589</sup> was born in Apr 1848 in Elmira, Chemung, New York<sup>589</sup>. He died on 14 Aug 1849 in Elmira, Chemung, New York<sup>589</sup>.
  - iii. FANNIE REYNOLDS<sup>1, 260</sup> was born in 1854 in New York<sup>260</sup>.
  - iv. MARY VIRGINIA REYNOLDS<sup>1, 258, 260</sup> was born in 1857 in New York<sup>258, 260</sup>.
  - v. MATTIE L REYNOLDS<sup>1, 258, 260</sup> was born in 1862 in New York<sup>258, 260</sup>.
  - 157. vi. FRANCIS BENNETT REYNOLDS<sup>258, 260, 590-593</sup> was born in 1865 in Illinois<sup>258, 260, 590-593</sup>. He died on 12 Jul 1943 in Pulaski, Arkansas. He married Eva Woodruff Bell on 26 Feb 1906 in Arkansas. She was born in 1873 in Arkansas<sup>590-593</sup>. She died on 23 Mar 1966 in Little Rock, Pulaski, Arkansas.
  - vii. ANNA ELIZABETH REYNOLDS<sup>1</sup> was born in Elmira, Chemung, New York.
  - viii. OSCAR BENNETT REYNOLDS<sup>1</sup>.
  - ix. WILLIAM AVERELL REYNOLDS<sup>1</sup> was born in Elmira, Chemung, New York.
84. **SARAH ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> AVERELL** (Hiram<sup>4</sup>, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>, Solomon<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>)<sup>1, 91-93</sup> was born on 15 Feb 1831 in Cameron, Steuben, New York<sup>1, 91-93</sup>. She died on 22 Sep 1887 in Binghamton, Broome, New York<sup>1</sup>. She married Leander Dascomb on 12 Apr 1853 in Cameron, Steuben, New York<sup>1</sup>. He was born in 1827 in Ohio<sup>262</sup>.
- Leander Dascomb and Sarah Elizabeth Averell had the following child:
- 158. i. WILLIAM AVERELL<sup>6</sup> DASCOMB<sup>1, 92-93</sup> was born on 22 Jun 1854 in Cameron, Steuben, New York<sup>1, 92-93</sup>. He died on 28 Aug 1889 in Binghamton, Broome, New York<sup>1</sup>. He married Mary Jane Stewart on 17 Oct 1883 in Penn Yan, Yates, New York<sup>1</sup>. She was born in Mar 1858 in New York<sup>594-597</sup>. She died in 1935<sup>265</sup>.
85. **OSCAR JAMES<sup>5</sup> AVERELL** (Hiram<sup>4</sup>, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>, Solomon<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>)<sup>1, 91, 267</sup> was born on 15 Jul 1834 in Cameron, Steuben, New York<sup>1, 91, 267</sup>. He died on 20 Dec 1892 in District Of Columbia, District of Columbia<sup>1</sup>. He married Helen C. Thompson on 19 Nov 1862 in Bath, Steuben, New York<sup>1</sup>. She was born on 05 Apr 1841 in Bath, Steuben, New York<sup>1, 268</sup>. She died in 1925<sup>265</sup>.
- Oscar James Averell and Helen C. Thompson had the following children:
- i. WILLIAM WOODS<sup>6</sup> AVERELL<sup>1</sup> was born on 29 Oct 1863 in Bath, Steuben, New York<sup>1</sup>. He died on 24 May 1865 in Pittsburgh, Allegheny, Pennsylvania<sup>1</sup>.
  - ii. EDWARD AVERELL<sup>1, 267</sup> was born on 20 Apr 1866 in Bath, Steuben, New York<sup>1, 267</sup>. He died on 09 Mar 1882 in Bath, Steuben, New York<sup>1</sup>.
  - iii. JULIA ELIZABETH AVERELL<sup>1, 267-268, 598-601</sup> was born on 26 Jun 1868 in Bath, Steuben, New York<sup>1, 267-268, 598-601</sup>. She married George Nowlen Beekman in 1891<sup>601</sup>. He was born on 17 Sep 1865<sup>1, 598-601</sup>. He died in 1938 in Bath, Steuben, New York.
  - 159. iv. HELENE BELL AVERELL<sup>1, 268, 602-606</sup> was born on 03 Nov 1875 in District Of Columbia, District of Columbia<sup>1, 268, 602-606</sup>. She died in 1951<sup>607</sup>. She married Henry J. Wynkoop on 07 Jun 1900. He was born on 24 Dec 1875 in Bath, Steuben, New York<sup>1, 602-603</sup>. He died on 19 Oct 1934 in Bath, Steuben, New York<sup>607</sup>.
86. **LUCY LOVINIA<sup>5</sup> AVERELL** (Hiram<sup>4</sup>, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>, Solomon<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>)<sup>1, 91-92, 269-272</sup> was born on 24 Apr 1836 in Cameron, Steuben, New York<sup>1, 91-92, 269-272</sup>. She married (1) **WILLIAM SLOCUM CRANDALL** on 25 Oct 1858 in Cameron, Steuben, New York<sup>1</sup>. He was born on 30 Nov 1819<sup>1, 269</sup>. He died on 02

---

### Generation 5 (con't)

Dec 1862 in Alfred, Allegany, New York<sup>1</sup>. She married (2) **GEORGE W. HENICA** on 08 Sep 1869 in Cameron, Steuben, New York<sup>1</sup>. He was born in Jan 1838 in Michigan<sup>270-272</sup>.

William Slocum Crandall and Lucy Lovinia Averell had the following children:

- i. **WALTER JONATHAN<sup>6</sup> CRANDALL<sup>92, 269</sup>** was born on 12 Jul 1859 in Alfred, Allegany, New York<sup>92, 269</sup>. He died on 17 May 1884 in Bath, Steuben, New York<sup>1</sup>.
- ii. **WILLIAM SAMUEL CRANDALL<sup>92, 608</sup>** was born on 05 Mar 1863 in Alfred, Allegany, New York<sup>92, 608</sup>. He married Sara Jessica Jervis on 13 Dec 1887 in Condersport, PA<sup>1</sup>.

George W. Henica and Lucy Lovinia Averell had the following children:

- i. **FREDERICA KEZIA<sup>6</sup> HENICA<sup>1, 272</sup>** was born on 20 Aug 1871 in Alfred, Allegany, New York<sup>1, 272</sup>.
- ii. **MINNIE MABEL HENICA<sup>1, 270-272</sup>** was born on 26 May 1873 in Alfred, Allegany, New York<sup>1, 270-272</sup>.
- iii. **MARY HULDA HENICA<sup>1, 270, 272</sup>** was born on 20 Dec 1874 in Bath, Steuben, New York<sup>1, 270, 272</sup>.
- iv. **LUCY AMELIA HENICA<sup>1, 270, 609-612</sup>** was born on 18 Feb 1882 in New York<sup>1, 270, 609-612</sup>. She died in Oct 1965<sup>609</sup>.

---

### Generation 6

87. **LANADOR BARNES<sup>6</sup> AVERILL** (David Ransom<sup>5</sup>, Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 10, 274-279</sup> was born on 25 Jan 1818 in Burford, Ontario, Canada<sup>1, 10, 274-275</sup>. He died on 12 Dec 1893 in Antioch, Wexford, Michigan<sup>1, 274</sup>. He married Ellen Depew on 07 Jul 1846 in York Mills, Toronto, Ontario, Canada<sup>1</sup>. She was born in Apr 1827 in New York<sup>275, 280-281</sup>.

Lanador Barnes Averill and Ellen Depew had the following children:

- i. **ORANGE WILTON<sup>7</sup> AVERILL<sup>1</sup>** was born on 04 Jul 1848 in Ohio<sup>1</sup>. He died in 1851<sup>1</sup>.
- ii. **CHARLES EDWARD AVERILL<sup>1, 275, 279, 613-614</sup>** was born on 31 May 1850 in Ohio<sup>1, 275, 279, 614</sup>. He died on 30 May 1881 in Dorr, Allegan, Michigan<sup>1, 279</sup>. He married Charlotte Wellfar on 01 Jul 1875 in Dorr, Allegan, Michigan<sup>1, 613</sup>. She was born in May 1857 in Michigan<sup>614-616</sup>.
- iii. **HARRIET TRYPHENA AVERILL<sup>1, 275, 617-620</sup>** was born on 26 Jul 1852 in Medina, Ohio<sup>1, 275, 617-618, 620</sup>. She married Levi L Edson on 28 Nov 1889 in Marquette, Marquette, Michigan<sup>619</sup>. He was born in Sep 1846 in New York<sup>617-618, 620</sup>.
- iv. **JOSEPHA C. AVERILL<sup>1, 275, 280, 621-624</sup>** was born on 01 Oct 1855 in Medina, Ohio<sup>1, 275, 280, 621-624</sup>. She died on 17 Dec 1940 in Tacoma, Pierce, Washington<sup>623</sup>.
- v. **CORA BELLE AVERILL<sup>1, 275, 625-629</sup>** was born on 16 Feb 1858 in Medina, Ohio<sup>1, 275, 626-629</sup>. She married Chester Cyrus Daugherty on 09 Jan 1879 in Dorr, Allegan, Michigan<sup>1</sup>. He was born on 12 Apr 1856 in Spencer, Medina, Ohio<sup>1, 626-629</sup>.
- vi. **LILLY IRENE AVERILL<sup>1, 275, 630-633</sup>** was born on 22 Sep 1859 in Medina, Ohio<sup>1, 275, 630-631, 633</sup>. She married William Edgar Smith on 05 Nov 1880 in Sand Lake, Kent, Michigan<sup>1, 632</sup>. He was born in Aug 1854 in Ohio<sup>630-631</sup>.
- vii. **LANADOR BARNES AVERILL<sup>1, 275</sup>** was born on 16 Jul 1861 in Medina, Ohio<sup>1, 275</sup>. He died on 31 May 1888 in Dorr, Allegan, Michigan<sup>1</sup>.
- viii. **BENJAMIN B. AVERILL<sup>1, 275, 634-638</sup>** was born on 03 May 1863 in Medina, Ohio<sup>1, 275, 634-637</sup>. He married Zetta Barnett Long on 30 Jul 1913 in Multnomah, Oregon. She was born on 12 May 1879 in Ohio<sup>635, 637, 639</sup>. She died on 02 Feb 1959 in Multnomah, Oregon<sup>638</sup>.
- ix. **BURT JEROME AVERILL<sup>1, 275, 281, 640</sup>** was born on 26 Mar 1865 in Dorr, Allegan, Michigan<sup>1, 275, 281, 640</sup>.

Notes for Burt Jerome Averill:  
lived at Grand Forks, BC

- x. **PETER DEPEW AVERILL<sup>1, 275, 281, 641-642</sup>** was born on 09 Jan 1867 in Dorr, Allegan, Michigan<sup>1, 275, 281, 641-642</sup>. He married Clara Nourse on 25 Sep 1900 in Virginia City, Storey, Nevada<sup>1</sup>. She was born in 1870 in Kansas<sup>641-642</sup>.

---

### Generation 6 (con't)

- xi. ROMEO HERBERT AVERILL<sup>1, 275-277</sup> was born on 07 Sep 1869 in Dorr, Allegan, Michigan<sup>1, 275-276</sup>. He died on 11 Feb 1873 in Dorr, Allegan, Michigan<sup>1, 276-277</sup>.
88. **DAVID RANSOM<sup>6</sup> AVERILL** (David Ransom<sup>5</sup>, Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 10, 98, 282-286</sup> was born on 17 Feb 1821 in London, Middlesex, Ontario, Canada<sup>1, 10, 98, 282-286</sup>. He died on 17 Jul 1905 in Wayland, Allegan, Michigan<sup>98</sup>. He married Eliza A. Alexander in 1845 in York, Medina, Ohio<sup>1</sup>. She was born in Nov 1827 in Vermont<sup>282-286</sup>.
- David Ransom Averill and Eliza A. Alexander had the following children:
- i. LOUISA<sup>7</sup> AVERILL<sup>282</sup> was born in 1846 in Ohio<sup>282</sup>.
  - ii. ALBERT N. AVERILL<sup>1, 282, 285-286, 643-653</sup> was born in May 1848 in Ohio<sup>282, 285-286, 643, 649</sup>. He died on 02 Oct 1924 in Wayland, Allegan, Michigan<sup>286</sup>. He married Julia O Dougherty, daughter of Chas. Daughtery and Armina Inman, on 04 Apr 1871 in Allegan, Allegan, Michigan<sup>648</sup>. She was born in Sep 1853 in Ohio<sup>643, 649, 654</sup>. She died on 06 Sep 1930 in Wayland, Allegan, Michigan<sup>654</sup>.
  - iii. ADELLA C. AVERILL<sup>1, 282, 285</sup> was born in 1852 in Ohio<sup>282, 285</sup>. She married (1) EWING.
  - iv. ROZILLA AVERILL<sup>1, 282, 285</sup> was born in 1854 in Michigan<sup>282, 285</sup>.
89. **ALBERT<sup>6</sup> AVERILL** (David Ransom<sup>5</sup>, Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 10, 102, 287-289</sup> was born in 1823 in New York<sup>1, 10, 102, 287-289</sup>. He died on 08 Nov 1910 in Grand Rapids, Kent, Michigan<sup>102</sup>. He married (1) **ELIZABETH JONES**. She was born in 1830 in England<sup>287-288</sup>.
- Albert Averill and Elizabeth Jones had the following children:
- i. GEORGE<sup>7</sup> AVERILL<sup>1, 288</sup> was born in 1855 in Michigan<sup>288</sup>.
  - ii. ELIZABETH AVERILL<sup>1, 288</sup> was born in 1856 in Michigan<sup>288</sup>.
  - iii. JAMES B AVERILL<sup>1, 288-289, 655-659</sup> was born in Nov 1858 in Michigan<sup>288-289, 655-658</sup>. He married Bertha Hoffarth on 20 Dec 1893 in El Paso, Texas. She was born in Jul 1865 in Texas<sup>655-658</sup>.
  - iv. HATTIE AVERILL<sup>1</sup>.
90. **EDWARD<sup>6</sup> AVERILL** (David Ransom<sup>5</sup>, Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 10, 104-105, 290-297</sup> was born on 30 Mar 1823 in London, Middlesex, Ontario, Canada<sup>1, 10, 104-105, 290-293, 297</sup>. He died on 29 Sep 1913 in Dorr, Allegan, Michigan. He married Mary Branch on 18 Feb 1846 in York, Medina, Ohio<sup>1</sup>. She was born on 05 Mar 1825 in New York<sup>1, 104-105, 291</sup>. She died on 08 Jun 1894 in Dorr, Allegan, Michigan<sup>1</sup>.

Notes for Edward Averill:

farmer and lived in Dorr, MI, was in the Civil War and served for 1 year in the Rgt of Engineers and Mechanics of MI

Mary Branch<sup>1, 104-105, 291, 295</sup> also went by the name of Mary Brand<sup>294</sup>.

Edward Averill and Mary Branch had the following children:

- i. DAVID BRANARD<sup>7</sup> AVERILL<sup>1, 104, 290, 660-663</sup> was born on 15 Dec 1846 in York, Medina, Ohio<sup>1, 104, 290, 660-662</sup>. He died on 27 Dec 1905. He married Mary C. Weaver on 28 May 1868 in Corinth, Michigan, USA<sup>1</sup>. She was born in Jun 1848 in Michigan<sup>104, 660-661</sup>.

Notes for David Branard Averill:

had 2 children, moved to Allegan, MI. He enlisted in Co E of the 10th MI Calvary for service in the Civil War, receiving and honorable discharge at the close of war and since then engaged in farming.

He has served as supervisor of Liberty, Wexford, MI also as township treasurer and justice of the peace. He is a progressive and industrious farmer and a loyal republican

- ii. MARY LORETTA AVERILL<sup>1, 104-105, 664-673</sup> was born on 29 Sep 1848 in York, Medina, Ohio<sup>1, 104-105, 664-667</sup>. She married Lewis W Yerington on 10 Oct 1872 in Dorr, Allegan, Michigan<sup>1, 674</sup>. He was born in Sep 1848 in Michigan<sup>664-667, 669</sup>.
- iii. LUCIUS LANADOR AVERILL<sup>1, 104-105, 292-294, 675</sup> was born on 08 Sep 1850 in York,

---

### Generation 6 (con't)

Medina, Ohio<sup>1, 104-105, 292-294, 675</sup>. He died on 13 Nov 1915 in Dorr, Allegan, Michigan<sup>294</sup>. He married Alida Lilly on 25 Nov 1874 in Byron, Kent, Michigan<sup>1</sup>. She was born on 29 Jul 1856 in Byron, Kent, Michigan<sup>1, 368, 675</sup>.

- iv. ELECTA AVERILL<sup>1</sup> was born on 07 Oct 1852 in York, Medina, Ohio<sup>1</sup>. She died on 21 Feb 1853 in York, Medina, Ohio<sup>1</sup>.
- v. ROSAMUND AVERILL<sup>1, 104-105, 676-678</sup> was born on 02 Dec 1853 in York, Medina, Ohio<sup>1, 104-105, 676-678</sup>. She married Sedgwick S. Terrell on 15 Dec 1875 in Dorr, Allegan, Michigan<sup>1</sup>. He was born in Sep 1850 in Ohio<sup>676-677</sup>.

Notes for Rosamund Averill:

had 5 children, lives at Belaire, MI, member of the Cong. Church

- vi. URSULA J. AVERILL<sup>1, 104-105, 678-682</sup> was born on 12 Mar 1856 in York, Medina, Ohio<sup>1, 104-105, 678-680</sup>. She married Eugene J Carrel on 01 Jan 1874 in Dorr, Allegan, Michigan<sup>1, 683</sup>. He was born in Mar 1850 in Ohio<sup>679-680</sup>.

Notes for Ursula J. Averill:

member of Cong. Church

- vii. CHESTER C AVERILL<sup>295-296, 684-688</sup> was born in Feb 1862 in Dorr, Allegan, Michigan<sup>296, 684-685</sup>. He died on 07 Apr 1919 in Wyoming, Kent, Michigan<sup>296</sup>. He married (1) ALLIE MAY WESTCOTT, daughter of Leman Westcott and Deliah Ewing, on 11 Sep 1890 in Kent, Michigan<sup>295</sup>. She was born on 19 Nov 1871 in Michigan<sup>684-685, 689-691</sup>. She died on 03 Mar 1942 in San Francisco, California<sup>689</sup>. He married (2) HULDAH H. WHITTHOPE on 22 Feb 1883 in Kalamazoo, Kalamazoo, Michigan. She was born in 1860 in Paw Paw, Van Buren, Michigan.

91. **MARY JANE<sup>6</sup> AVERILL** (David Ransom<sup>5</sup>, Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 10, 298</sup> was born on 25 May 1829 in London, Middlesex, Ontario, Canada<sup>1, 10</sup>. She married Guy Kilbourne on 03 Sep 1850 in Hudson, Summit, Ohio<sup>1</sup>.

Mary Jane Averill<sup>1, 10, 298</sup> was born in 1829 in Canada<sup>298</sup>.

Guy Kilbourne and Mary Jane Averill had the following child:

- i. ELLA ROWENA<sup>7</sup> KILBOURNE was born on 01 Jun 1852<sup>1</sup>. She married Edward Gregory on 27 Apr 1873 in Otsego, Michigan<sup>1</sup>.

92. **EMELINE<sup>6</sup> AVERILL** (David Ransom<sup>5</sup>, Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 10, 101</sup> was born in 1831 in Monroe, New York<sup>1, 10, 101</sup>. She died on 25 Feb 1864<sup>1</sup>. She married (1) **BUNDY**. She married (2) **HERBERT WHITEHILL** in 1852 in Michigan<sup>1</sup>.

Bundy and Emeline Averill had the following children:

- i. CHARLES<sup>7</sup> BUNDY<sup>1</sup>.
- ii. CHESTER BUNDY<sup>1</sup>.
- iii. ESTHER BUNDY<sup>1</sup>.

Herbert Whitehill and Emeline Averill had the following children:

- i. CLARA<sup>7</sup> WHITEHILL<sup>1</sup>.
- ii. HIRAM WHITEHILL<sup>1</sup>.

93. **CHARLES ROBERT<sup>6</sup> AVERILL** (David Ransom<sup>5</sup>, Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 10, 99, 101, 103, 299-305</sup> was born on 06 Sep 1833 in Monroe, New York<sup>1, 10, 99, 101, 103, 299-301, 304-305</sup>. He died on 13 Dec 1917 in Grand Rapids, Kent, Michigan<sup>103</sup>. He married (1) **ELIZABETH STERLING** on 29 Jul 1856 in Dorr, Allegan, Michigan<sup>1</sup>. She was born on 21 Dec 1834 in Livingston, Michigan<sup>1, 299-301, 305</sup>. She died on 22 Aug 1900 in Dorr, Allegan, Michigan<sup>1</sup>. He married (2) **MARGARET GLICK** on 11 Jun 1907 in Grand Rapids, Kent, Michigan<sup>99</sup>. She was born in 1844 in Ohio<sup>99</sup>.

Charles Robert Averill and Elizabeth Sterling had the following children:

- i. WILLIAM SHERMAN<sup>7</sup> AVERILL<sup>1, 299, 301, 303, 305</sup> was born on 13 Oct 1866 in Dorr, Allegan, Michigan<sup>1, 299, 301, 303, 305</sup>. He married Grace Francisco on 01 Jan 1889 in Wayland, Allegan, Michigan<sup>1, 303</sup>. She was born in Dec 1867 in Michigan<sup>1, 303, 305</sup>.

---

### Generation 6 (con't)

- ii. CARRIE AVERILL<sup>1, 299, 301, 692</sup> was born in 1868 in Michigan<sup>299, 301</sup>. She married Olin Bera, son of Michael Bera and Mary Haskins, on 03 Jul 1887 in Dorr, Allegan, Michigan.
  - iii. GEORGE A AVERILL<sup>1</sup> was born on 13 Aug 1872 in Allegan, Michigan.
94. **SUSAN<sup>6</sup> AVERILL** (David Ransom<sup>5</sup>, Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 10, 101</sup> was born in 1836 in Monroe, New York<sup>1, 10, 101</sup>. She married (1) **ASA WEAVER**.  
Asa Weaver and Susan Averill had the following children:
- i. BURR<sup>7</sup> WEAVER<sup>1</sup>.
  - ii. FANNIE WEAVER<sup>1</sup>.
  - iii. GEORGE WEAVER<sup>1</sup>.
  - iv. HENRY WEAVER<sup>1</sup>.
  - v. LORETTA WEAVER<sup>1</sup>.
  - vi. LOUISA WEAVER<sup>1</sup>.
  - vii. MINNIE WEAVER<sup>1</sup>.
95. **HIRAM NELSON<sup>6</sup> AVERILL** (David Ransom<sup>5</sup>, Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 10, 97, 101, 306-311</sup> was born on 17 Oct 1847 in Green, Monroe, New York, USA<sup>1, 10, 97, 100-101, 306-308, 310</sup>. He died on 25 Dec 1913 in Grand Rapids, Kent, Michigan<sup>100</sup>. He married Maria Stone in 1861 in Grand Rapids, Kent, Michigan<sup>1</sup>. She was born on 29 Jul 1844 in Chatham, Medina, Ohio<sup>1, 306-308, 312-313</sup>.  
Hiram Nelson Averill<sup>1, 10, 97, 101, 306-311</sup> also went by the name of Herman Nelson Averill<sup>100</sup>.  
Hiram Nelson Averill and Maria Stone had the following children:
- i. LILLIE EMALINE<sup>7</sup> AVERILL<sup>1, 306, 312, 693-697</sup> was born on 16 Nov 1863 in Dorr, Allegan, Michigan<sup>1, 306, 312, 693-696</sup>. She married J Frank Stevens Jr. on 08 Apr 1883 in Dorr, Allegan, Michigan<sup>1, 693</sup>. He was born in Jan 1858 in Wisconsin<sup>693-696</sup>.
  - ii. CLARA LAVAN AVERILL<sup>1, 306, 312, 698-701</sup> was born on 12 Apr 1866 in Dorr, Allegan, Michigan<sup>1, 306, 312, 698-701</sup>. She married Charles Newman in 1885. He was born on 10 Mar 1863 in Dorr, Allegan, Michigan<sup>1, 698-701</sup>.
  - iii. MAUD M AVERILL<sup>1, 306</sup> was born on 22 May 1879 in Dorr, Allegan, Michigan<sup>1, 306</sup>. She died on 14 Jan 1894 in Grand Rapids, Kent, Michigan<sup>1</sup>.
96. **ROBERT R<sup>6</sup> AVERELL** (Theran<sup>5</sup> Averill, Thomas<sup>4</sup> Averill, Paul R Averill, Ichabod<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>)<sup>1, 10, 106-107, 314</sup> was born on 12 Mar 1826 in Canada<sup>10, 106-107, 314</sup>. He married (1) **MARGARET ANN KELLY**. She was born in 1828 in Canada<sup>107, 314</sup>.  
Robert R Averell and Margaret Ann Kelly had the following children:
- i. ELIZABETH<sup>7</sup> AVERELL<sup>107</sup> was born in 1854 in Canada<sup>107</sup>.
  - ii. CLARISA AVERELL<sup>107, 314</sup> was born in 1856 in Canada<sup>107, 314</sup>.
  - iii. THEREN SAMUEL AVERELL<sup>107, 314, 702-705</sup> was born in 1859 in Canada<sup>107, 314, 702-705</sup>. He died on 13 Mar 1920. He married Cyntha Henderson on 30 Nov 1882 in Tuscola, Michigan. She was born in 1868 in USA<sup>703</sup>.
  - iv. ELIZA AVERELL<sup>107, 314</sup> was born in 1861 in Canada<sup>107, 314</sup>.
  - v. MATILDA AVERELL<sup>314</sup> was born in 1863 in Canada<sup>314</sup>.
97. **LEMUEL<sup>6</sup> AVERILL** (Fordis<sup>5</sup>, Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 10, 315-321</sup> was born in 1826 in Canada<sup>315-317, 319, 322</sup>. He married (1) **HANNAH BROOKS**. She was born in 1836 in England<sup>315-316, 322-324</sup>. She died on 26 Nov 1914 in Orion, Oakland, Michigan<sup>324</sup>.  
Lemuel Averill and Hannah Brooks had the following children:
- i. GEORGE A.<sup>7</sup> AVERILL<sup>315-316, 323</sup> was born in 1855 in Canada<sup>315-316, 323</sup>.
  - ii. MARY E. AVERILL<sup>315-316, 323</sup> was born in 1856 in Canada<sup>315-316, 323</sup>.
  - iii. EMMA E. AVERILL<sup>315-316, 323</sup> was born in 1857 in Canada<sup>315-316, 323</sup>.

---

### Generation 6 (con't)

- iv. CHARLES F AVERILL<sup>315-316, 318, 322-323, 706-715</sup> was born in Sep 1860 in Michigan<sup>315-316, 322-323, 706-707, 712, 714-715</sup>. He died on 10 Jun 1939. He married Nellie E Yale, daughter of Abram K Yale and Mary E Chase, on 20 May 1890 in Isabella, Michigan<sup>318</sup>. She was born on 09 Jun 1871 in Union City, Isabella, Michigan<sup>322, 706-707, 712, 714-717</sup>.
  - v. LUCY ADDIE AVERILL<sup>316, 323</sup> was born in 1862 in Michigan<sup>316, 323</sup>.
  - vi. WALTER AVERILL<sup>316, 320-321, 323, 718-723</sup> was born on 18 Dec 1867 in Battle Creek, Calhoun, Michigan<sup>316, 320, 323, 718-721</sup>. He married Theresa Barkmoore, daughter of John Barkmoore, on 07 Jan 1891 in Detroit, Wayne, Michigan. She was born in Oct 1867 in Michigan<sup>718-721</sup>. She died in 1957.
98. ELLEN<sup>6</sup> AVERILL (Fordis<sup>5</sup>, Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 325</sup> was born in 1828 in Canada<sup>325</sup>. She married (1) YOST STINGLE. He was born in 1823 in Germany<sup>325</sup>.

Notes for Ellen Averill:

lived at Big Rapids and Grand Rapids, MI

Yost Stingle and Ellen Averill had the following children:

- i. GEORGE<sup>7</sup> STINGLE<sup>325</sup> was born in 1844 in Canada<sup>325</sup>.
  - ii. AUGUSTUS STINGLE<sup>325</sup> was born in 1846 in Michigan<sup>325</sup>.
  - iii. ELLEN STINGLE<sup>325</sup> was born in 1849 in Michigan<sup>325</sup>.
  - iv. MERCY STINGLE<sup>111</sup> was born in 1852 in Michigan<sup>111</sup>.
  - v. LAFAYETTE STINGLE<sup>111</sup> was born in 1855 in Michigan<sup>111</sup>.
  - vi. ADALINE STINGLE<sup>111-112</sup> was born in 1857 in Michigan<sup>111-112</sup>. She married (1) EDWARD STRONG. He was born in 1848 in Ohio<sup>112</sup>.
  - vii. FRANKLIN STINGLE<sup>111</sup> was born in 1861 in Michigan<sup>111</sup>.
99. FORDIS<sup>6</sup> AVERILL (Fordis<sup>5</sup>, Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 10, 108, 326-331</sup> was born in 1840 in Canada<sup>108, 326, 328-331</sup>. He married (1) ELLEN LENORA MCCLURE. She was born on 07 Dec 1842 in Maine<sup>328-330, 332-335</sup>. She died on 14 Dec 1921 in Pike Creek, Morrison, Minnesota<sup>335</sup>.
- Fordis Averill and Ellen Lenora McClure had the following children:
- i. CARRIE<sup>7</sup> AVERILL<sup>328-329</sup> was born in 1863 in Minnesota<sup>328-329</sup>.
  - ii. GEORGE AVERILL<sup>328</sup> was born in 1869 in Minnesota<sup>328</sup>. He died before May 1875 in Minnesota.
  - iii. LORETTA M AVERILL<sup>329, 332-334</sup> was born in 1872 in Little Falls, Morrison, Minnesota<sup>329, 332-334</sup>. She died on 24 Apr 1945 in Bemidji, Beltrami, Minnesota. She married (1) J W LOWERY. She married (2) MATTESON.
  - iv. DAVID EUGENE AVERILL<sup>330, 332-333, 724-729</sup> was born on 02 Jun 1875<sup>330, 332-333, 724-727, 729</sup>. He died on 18 Apr 1941 in St Louis, Minnesota<sup>728</sup>. He married (1) ALICE SMART. She was born in 1887 in Little Falls, Morrison, Minnesota<sup>725</sup>. She died in Dec 1918 in Minnesota<sup>730</sup>.
  - v. LUCINDA AVERILL<sup>330, 332-333, 731-733</sup> was born in Jan 1880 in Little Falls, Morrison, Minnesota<sup>330, 332-333, 731-733</sup>. She married (1) MARCUS VERNON MATTESON. He was born in 1874 in Minnesota<sup>731</sup>. He died on 15 Apr 1912 in Morrison, Minnesota<sup>734</sup>.
  - vi. MAY AVERILL<sup>333</sup> was born in Dec 1889 in Minnesota<sup>333</sup>.
100. HIRAM<sup>6</sup> AVERILL (Ruben<sup>5</sup>, Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>10, 336-340</sup> was born on 13 Jul 1836 in Canada<sup>10, 336-338, 340</sup>. He died on 14 Apr 1903 in Mason, Arenac, Michigan<sup>10, 336</sup>. He married (1) REBECCA CAROLINE GILLIS. She was born in 1840 in Canada<sup>338, 341</sup>. He married (2) ANNA GREY. She was born in Aug 1862 in Michigan<sup>340</sup>.

Notes for Hiram Averill:

from The Long Point Settlers Journal

lived in Middleton Twp., Norfolk Co, then moved to Omer, Mich.

Hiram Averill and Rebecca Caroline Gillis had the following children:

- i. RANSOM J<sup>7</sup> AVERILL<sup>337-338, 735</sup> was born in 1857 in Canada<sup>337-338, 735</sup>. He married (1)

---

### Generation 6 (con't)

LAVINA \. She was born in 1860 in Canada<sup>735</sup>.

- ii. CHARLES AVERILL<sup>337, 340-341, 736</sup> was born in 1860 in Canada<sup>337, 340-341, 736</sup>. He died on 22 Dec 1944 in Roscommon, Michigan. He married (1) LILLIAN MAPLES GREENWOLD on 28 Aug 1924 in Almont, Lapeer, Michigan. She was born in 1880 in Tennessee<sup>736</sup>. He married (2) MARY \. She was born in Oct 1866<sup>340</sup>.
- iii. GEORGE H AVERILL<sup>337, 737</sup> was born in Aug 1865 in Canada<sup>337, 737</sup>. He married Emila Robenson on 30 Apr 1888 in Arenac, Arenac, Michigan. She was born in Jul 1871 in Canada<sup>737</sup>.
- iv. JAMES HERBERT AVERILL<sup>337, 341</sup> was born in 1867 in Michigan<sup>337, 341</sup>.
- v. JOHN R AVERILL<sup>341</sup> was born in 1871 in Michigan<sup>341</sup>.
- vi. CARRIE R AVERILL<sup>339, 341</sup> was born in 1873 in Michigan<sup>339, 341</sup>. She died on 24 Sep 1899 in Almont, Lapeer, Michigan<sup>339</sup>. She married (1) CROSSETT.

Hiram Averill and Anna Grey had the following children:

- vii. DELLA MAY AVERILL<sup>340</sup> was born in Sep 1884 in Michigan<sup>340</sup>.
- viii. LENORA M AVERILL<sup>340</sup> was born in May 1888 in Michigan<sup>340</sup>.
- ix. HARRY AVERILL<sup>340, 738-740</sup> was born on 25 Jul 1897 in Grayling, Crawford, Michigan<sup>340, 738-740</sup>. He died in Nov 1964<sup>739</sup>. He married Clara Straub on 03 Oct 1919 in Saginaw, Saginaw, Michigan. She was born in 1901 in Michigan<sup>738, 740</sup>.

101. **MERCY<sup>6</sup> AVERILL** (Ruben<sup>5</sup>, Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>10, 342</sup> was born in 1839<sup>342</sup>. She died on 22 Sep 1911. She married (1) **WILLIAM HALEY**. She married (2) **BENJAMIN CROSSETT**. He was born in 1836 in Canada<sup>342</sup>. She married (3) **MURDOCK MCLEAN**.

Notes for Mercy Averill:  
from The Long Point Settlers Journal  
moved to Harrisville, Mich.

Benjamin Crossett and Mercy Averill had the following children:

- i. ANDREW E.<sup>7</sup> CROSSET<sup>342</sup> was born in 1863 in Canada<sup>342</sup>.
- ii. LEANDER CROSSETT<sup>342</sup> was born in 1864 in Canada<sup>342</sup>.

102. **SAMANTHA<sup>6</sup> AVERILL** (Thomas<sup>5</sup>, Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 10, 115</sup> was born on 27 Jan 1837 in Ontario, Canada<sup>1, 10, 115</sup>. She married (1) **THOMAS PETTITT**.

Thomas Pettitt and Samantha Averill had the following children:

- i. BERTHA<sup>7</sup> PETTITT<sup>1</sup>. She married (1) COWEN.

Notes for Bertha Pettitt:  
lived at Des Moines, IA

- ii. CARRIE PETTITT<sup>1</sup>. She married (1) COWLES.

Notes for Carrie Pettitt:  
lived at Des Moines, IA

- iii. MARY PETTITT<sup>1</sup>. She married (1) WILSON.

Notes for Mary Pettitt:  
lived at Newton, IA

103. **GEORGE ARTHUR<sup>6</sup> AVERILL** (Thomas<sup>5</sup>, Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 10, 33, 113-115, 343-353</sup> was born on 08 May 1838 in Oakland, Onterio, Canada<sup>1, 10, 33, 113, 115, 344, 348-353</sup>. He died on 07 May 1914 in Monrovia, Los Angeles, California<sup>33, 113, 344</sup>. He married (1) **SARAH ELIZABETH SHOEMAKER** on 01 Oct 1866 in De Witt, Clinton, Iowa<sup>1, 343</sup>. She was born on 08 Nov 1845 in Chemung, New York<sup>33, 344, 348, 350, 353</sup>. She died on 27 Jan 1882 in Corning, Adams, Iowa<sup>33, 344, 354</sup>. He married (2) **HELLEN SMITH** on 05 Sep 1882 in Corning, Adams, Iowa<sup>1, 114</sup>. She was born on 09 Dec 1842<sup>344, 352</sup>. She died on 02 Oct 1913<sup>344</sup>.

Notes for George Arthur Averill:  
from Biographical History of Montgomery and Adams Counties Iowa, Chicago 1892

---

### Generation 6 (con't)

G. A. Averill was born in Oakland, Norfolk county, Canada, May 9, 1838. He is a son of Thomas and Frances (Flewelling) Averill, the former a native of Connecticut, of English ancestry, and the latter of New York, of Welsh extraction. The youth of our subject was spent on a farm where he did the lighter work which falls to the lot of a farmer's son, and attended the common school. At the age of fifteen years he was engaged as clerk in a dry goods and grocery store, and followed this business for seven years. In 1863, he came to Iowa, and January 4, 1864, he enlisted in Company C, Sixteenth Iowa Volunteer Infantry, and went to the defence of the flag of his country. He participated in many battles and sieges; was with Sherman on his march to the sea, back through the Carolinas to Washington, where he took part in the grand review. He was mustered out of service at Louisville, Kentucky, and was honorably discharged at Davenport, Iowa, July 17, 1865. He then went to De Witt, Clinton county, Iowa, and engaged in the practice of dentistry, for which profession he had fitted himself previous to entering the army. He remained in this place for five years. In 1873 he came to Corning, Adams county, Iowa, and again engaged in the practice of his profession. In connection he has been interested in the sale of agriculture implements; he also owns and conducts a large stock farm three miles from Corning. In his undertakings he has been highly successful, and by his honorable and upright dealings he has won the confidence and esteem of the entire community.

Dr. Averill was first married in October, 1866, to Miss Elizabeth Shoemaker, by which union seven children were born, six of whom still survive: Ella F., the wife of W. F. McGill; Adella, chief clerk in the loan department of the Globe Savings Bank, Chicago; May, Florence, Grace, and Frank. Mrs. Averill departed this life January 27, 1881. The Doctor was married a second time September 5, 1881, to Mrs. Helen Alexander, a daughter of William and Jane (Jones) Smith, and native of Steuben county, New York. By her first marriage Mrs. Averill had three children; John, Jennie and George. Jennie is the wife of John M. Widner, acting president of the First National Bank of Corning; John is engaged in the furniture business in the same town, and George is a railroad employee. By the last marriage there are two children, - Ida Louise and Wallace S. The Doctor is a member of Eagle Lodge, No. 27, F. & A.M., and has also taken the thirty-second degree in Scottish-rite Masonry. He also belongs to the Grand Army of the Republic. Politically he affiliates with the Republican party.

George Arthur Averill and Sarah Elizabeth Shoemaker had the following children:

- i. FRANCES ELLA<sup>7</sup> AVERILL<sup>1, 345-346, 348, 350, 741-745</sup> was born on 04 Oct 1867 in De Witt, Clinton, Iowa<sup>1, 346, 348, 350, 741, 743-745</sup>. She died on 25 Jul 1933 in Multnomah, Oregon<sup>346</sup>. She married William Fulton Magill on 19 Nov 1885 in Corning, Adams, Iowa<sup>1, 345</sup>. He was born on 19 Apr 1863 in Illinois<sup>345, 741, 743-746</sup>. He died on 10 Aug 1944 in Ventura, California.
- ii. ADELLA D. AVERILL<sup>1, 347-348, 350, 747-750</sup> was born on 20 Nov 1869 in De Witt, Clinton, Iowa<sup>1, 347-348, 350, 747-750</sup>. He died on 21 Aug 1953 in Los Angeles, California<sup>347</sup>. He married (1) MAMIE HAYNES on 20 Jun 1891 in Malvern, Mills, Iowa<sup>1</sup>. He married (2) GRACE EVANS. She was born on 24 Sep 1891 in Illinois<sup>748, 750-751</sup>. She died on 10 May 1983 in Los Angeles, California<sup>751</sup>.
- iii. MAY AVERILL<sup>1, 350, 752-754</sup> was born on 01 May 1871 in De Witt, Clinton, Iowa<sup>1, 350, 752-754</sup>.
- iv. FLORENCE AVERILL<sup>1, 350, 352</sup> was born on 18 Apr 1873 in Ottumwa, Wapello, Iowa<sup>1, 350, 352</sup>.
- v. GRACE A. AVERILL<sup>1, 350, 353, 755-757</sup> was born on 16 Oct 1877 in Corning, Adams, Iowa<sup>1, 350, 353, 755-757</sup>. She married (1) B FRANK NELSON. He was born in 1859 in Sweden<sup>757</sup>. She married (2) JOHN G. HERRON on 14 Feb 1924 in Osceola, Clarke, Iowa. He was born in 1865 in Ohio<sup>353, 756</sup>.
- vi. GRANT A. AVERILL<sup>1, 350</sup> was born on 10 Feb 1880 in Corning, Adams, Iowa<sup>1, 350</sup>.

George Arthur Averill and Hellen Smith had the following children:

- vii. LOUISA I AVERILL<sup>1, 352</sup> was born on 04 Mar 1884 in Corning, Adams, Iowa<sup>1, 352</sup>.
- viii. WALLACE S AVERILL<sup>1, 352</sup> was born on 08 Mar 1886 in Corning, Adams, Iowa<sup>1, 352</sup>.

104. **Theron E.<sup>6</sup> AVERILL** (Thomas<sup>5</sup>, Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 10, 115, 360-366</sup> was born in Sep 1842 in Ontario, Canada<sup>1, 10, 115, 360-366</sup>. He married Lucinda Engle in Nov 1865<sup>1</sup>. She was born in May 1839 in Illinois<sup>360, 362, 364-368</sup>.

---

## Generation 6 (con't)

Lucinda Engle<sup>1, 360, 362, 364-367</sup> also went by the name of Louise Llewellyn<sup>363</sup>.

Theron E. Averill and Lucinda Engle had the following children:

- i. CARRIE B.<sup>7</sup> AVERILL<sup>360, 362, 365</sup> was born in 1863<sup>360, 362, 365</sup>.
- ii. THOMAS M AVERILL<sup>360, 362, 365, 368, 758-759</sup> was born in Jul 1869 in Iowa<sup>360, 362, 365, 368, 758-759</sup>. He married (1) CLAUDIA M AVERILL. She was born in Feb 1879 in Iowa<sup>758-759</sup>.
- iii. IDA M. AVERILL<sup>360, 362, 366-368, 760</sup> was born in Jul 1871 in Iowa<sup>360, 362, 366-368, 760</sup>. She married (1) Nix. She married (2) ULYSES G. ZIMMER. He was born in 1872 in Ohio<sup>760</sup>.
- iv. HERBERT EDWIN AVERILL<sup>360, 362-363, 368, 761-764</sup> was born on 11 Nov 1875 in Iowa<sup>360, 362-363, 368, 761-764</sup>. He married (1) ELIZEBETH \. She was born in 1875 in Kansas<sup>363, 761</sup>.

105. **WALTER S.<sup>6</sup> AVERILL** (Thomas<sup>5</sup>, Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 10, 115, 369-373</sup> was born on 23 Jul 1845 in Ontario, Canada<sup>1, 10, 115, 369-373</sup>. He died in 1918. He married (1) **MARTHA KINDALL** on 07 Apr 1867 in Toulon, Stark, Illinois<sup>1</sup>. She was born on 14 Jan 1846 in Ashland, Ohio<sup>1, 370</sup>. She died on 21 Jan 1877 in Afton, Cherokee, Iowa<sup>1</sup>. He married (2) **APPOLINE NORRIS** on 12 Feb 1878<sup>1</sup>. She was born in Mar 1846 in Ohio<sup>369, 371-373</sup>.

Walter S. Averill and Martha Kindall had the following children:

- i. EDITH S.<sup>7</sup> AVERILL<sup>1, 369, 371</sup> was born on 05 Jun 1870 in Toulon, Stark, Illinois<sup>1, 369, 371</sup>. She married (1) GRANT EDENFIELD.

Notes for Edith S. Averill:

had 1 child

- ii. MAUD AVERILL<sup>1</sup> was born in Aug 1874 in Afton, Cherokee, Iowa<sup>1</sup>. She died on 05 Apr 1875 in Afton, Cherokee, Iowa<sup>1</sup>.
- iii. WILLIAM WALTER AVERILL<sup>1, 369, 371, 765-768</sup> was born on 08 Nov 1876 in Afton, Cherokee, Iowa<sup>1, 369, 371, 765-768</sup>. He married Maud Ellen Ranshaw on 04 Jun 1900<sup>1</sup>. She was born in May 1878 in Iowa<sup>766, 768</sup>.

Notes for William Walter Averill:

had 1 child

Walter S. Averill and Appoline Norris had the following children:

- iv. CLYDE R. AVERILL<sup>1, 769-770</sup> was born on 21 Aug 1880 in Afton, Cherokee, Iowa<sup>1, 769-770</sup>. He married (1) FRANCES T \. She was born in 1881 in Kentucky<sup>770-772</sup>.
- v. JAMES D. AVERILL<sup>1, 373, 769, 773-775</sup> was born on 04 Mar 1883 in Afton, Cherokee, Iowa<sup>1, 373, 769, 773-775</sup>. He died in Dec 1963<sup>773</sup>. He married (1) MAUDE M \. She was born in 1884 in Missouri<sup>774-775</sup>.

106. **MARY A<sup>6</sup> AVERILL** (Hugh Samuel<sup>5</sup>, Paul R.<sup>4</sup> Jr., Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 37, 40, 381-384</sup> was born in 1857 in Michigan<sup>37, 40, 381-384</sup>. She married Reuben M. Gorham on 09 May 1882 in Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan. He was born in Mar 1837 in Ohio<sup>381-382, 384</sup>.

Reuben M. Gorham and Mary A Averill had the following child:

- i. ROY A<sup>7</sup> GORHAM<sup>381-382, 776-779</sup> was born on 15 Nov 1886 in Michigan<sup>381-382, 776-779</sup>. He died in Apr 1975 in Grand Rapids, Kent, Michigan<sup>779</sup>. He married (1) JENNIE \. She was born in 1892 in Michigan<sup>777-778</sup>.

107. **HARRISON HENRY<sup>6</sup> AVERILL** (Hugh Samuel<sup>5</sup>, Paul R.<sup>4</sup> Jr., Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 37, 40, 123-124, 385-392</sup> was born on 25 Jul 1859 in Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan<sup>1, 37, 40, 123-124, 385-389</sup>. He died on 11 Oct 1950 in Coopersville, Ottawa, Michigan<sup>124</sup>. He married Hezza Aurilla Stiles on 17 Oct 1882 in Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan<sup>124, 390</sup>. She was born on 16 Sep 1861<sup>1, 385-386</sup>. She died on 19 Nov 1916 in Coopersville, Ottawa, Michigan.

Notes for Harrison Henry Averill:

Harrison Henry Averill and Hezza Aurilla Stiles had the following children:

- i. VERNIE HUGH<sup>7</sup> AVERILL<sup>1, 385, 392, 780-783</sup> was born on 23 May 1883 in Ottawa,

---

### Generation 6 (con't)

Michigan<sup>1, 385, 780-783</sup>. He married (1) MABEL J. ANDERSON. She was born in 1891 in Michigan<sup>781-782</sup>. He married (2) JULIA HICKS, daughter of Charles Hicks, on 02 Apr 1904 in Lamont, Ottawa, Michigan<sup>392</sup>. She was born in 1886 in Coopersville, Ottawa, Michigan.

- ii. HARRY JUSTICE AVERILL<sup>1, 385</sup> was born on 30 Jul 1886 in Coopersville, Ottawa, Michigan<sup>1, 385, 784</sup>. He died on 22 Aug 1945 in Grand Rapids, Kent, Michigan (1104 Jennette NW<sup>784</sup>). He married Nellie Koster on 25 Apr 1914 in Grand Rapids, Kent, Michigan<sup>391</sup>. She was born on 05 Jun 1891 in Neatherlands<sup>784</sup>. She died on 23 Feb 1953 in Kent, Michigan<sup>784</sup>.
- iii. EARL MAYNARD AVERILL<sup>1, 385, 387, 785</sup> was born on 13 Jul 1888 in Michigan<sup>1, 385, 387, 785</sup>. He died on 19 Nov 1945 in West Branch, Dickinson, Michigan.
- iv. CARL AVERILL<sup>386</sup> was born in 1889 in Michigan<sup>386</sup>.
- v. RALPH STILES AVERILL<sup>1, 124, 386, 388-389</sup> was born on 20 Jul 1901 in Coopersville, Ottawa, Michigan<sup>1, 124, 386, 388-389</sup>. He died on 16 Sep 1980 in Coopersville, Ottawa, Michigan<sup>124</sup>. He married Marie Doris Albrecht.

108. **JOSEPH<sup>6</sup> AVERILL** (Levi Fox<sup>5</sup>, Paul R.<sup>4</sup> Jr., Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>128-129, 132, 393-397</sup> was born on 23 Apr 1860 in Michigan<sup>128-129, 132, 393-394, 396-397</sup>. He died on 05 Nov 1933 in Grand Rapids, Kent, Michigan<sup>132</sup>. He married Elenor M. Manely, daughter of Skiff Manley and Betsey Ford, on 01 Jan 1885 in Kent, Michigan<sup>395</sup>. She was born on 14 Nov 1856 in Ohio<sup>394, 396-398</sup>. She died on 09 Jan 1923 in Walker, Kent, Michigan<sup>398</sup>.

Joseph Averill and Elenor M. Manely had the following children:

- i. BESSIE<sup>7</sup> AVERILL was born on 11 Nov 1885 in Walker, Kent, Michigan. She died on 02 Sep 1886 in Walker, Kent, Michigan.
- ii. LEVI SKIFF AVERILL<sup>394, 396, 786-788</sup> was born on 08 Aug 1887 in Walker, Kent, Michigan<sup>394, 396, 786-788</sup>. He married (1) CLARA L AVERILL. She was born in 1889 in Michigan<sup>787-788</sup>.

109. **HATTIE M<sup>6</sup> AVERILL** (Levi Fox<sup>5</sup>, Paul R.<sup>4</sup> Jr., Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>128, 393, 399-402</sup> was born in Mar 1864 in Michigan<sup>128, 393, 399-401</sup>. She married Luther Matthews on 01 Dec 1887 in Alpine, Kent, Michigan. He was born in Oct 1857 in Michigan<sup>399-401</sup>.

Luther Matthews and Hattie M Averill had the following children:

- i. IVA LILLIAN<sup>7</sup> MATTHEWS<sup>399, 401-402, 789</sup> was born in Sep 1890 in Michigan<sup>399, 401, 789</sup>. She married Samuel Nelson Potter, son of Fred George Potter and Asenatha Bartlett, on 25 Nov 1908 in Manistique, Schoolcraft, Michigan<sup>402</sup>. He was born on 17 Mar 1880 in Port Austin, Huron, Michigan<sup>789-791</sup>. He died on 09 Nov 1950.
- ii. GERTRUDE FAY MATTHEWS<sup>399, 401</sup> was born in Jun 1893 in Michigan<sup>399, 401</sup>.

110. **ARTHUR<sup>6</sup> AVERILL** (Levi Fox<sup>5</sup>, Paul R.<sup>4</sup> Jr., Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>128, 403-406</sup> was born in Jan 1871 in Kent, Michigan<sup>128, 403-406</sup>. He married Clara Marie Washburn on 19 Oct 1890 in Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan. She was born in May 1870 in Michigan<sup>403-404</sup>.

Arthur Averill and Clara Marie Washburn had the following children:

- i. BLANCHE<sup>7</sup> AVERILL<sup>403-404</sup> was born in Aug 1891 in Kent, Michigan<sup>403-404</sup>.
- ii. MAUD MILDRED AVERILL<sup>403-405</sup> was born in Jan 1895 in Kent, Michigan<sup>403-405</sup>.
- iii. HAROLD L AVERILL<sup>403-404</sup> was born in Jul 1897 in Kent, Michigan<sup>403-404</sup>.
- iv. FREDRICK CHARLES AVERILL<sup>403, 792</sup> was born on 29 Jul 1900 in Kent, Michigan<sup>403, 792-793</sup>. He married (1) GLADYS E \. She was born in 1903<sup>792</sup>.
- v. CATHERINE E AVERILL<sup>403, 405</sup> was born in 1906 in Kent, Michigan<sup>403, 405</sup>.

111. **LOUIE E<sup>6</sup> AVERILL** (Levi Fox<sup>5</sup>, Paul R.<sup>4</sup> Jr., Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>128, 407-408</sup> was born on 08 Mar 1873 in Kent, Michigan<sup>128, 407-408</sup>. He married Flora A Vogel on 24 Apr 1894 in Grand Rapids, Kent, Michigan. She was born in 1877 in Michigan<sup>408</sup>.

Louie E Averill and Flora A Vogel had the following children:

- i. RALPH<sup>7</sup> AVERILL<sup>408</sup> was born in 1895 in Michigan<sup>408</sup>.

---

### Generation 6 (con't)

- ii. ALBERT AVERILL<sup>408</sup> was born in 1902 in Michigan<sup>408</sup>.
  - iii. ROY AVERILL<sup>408</sup> was born in 1908 in Michigan<sup>408</sup>.
112. **DAVID RAY<sup>6</sup> AVERILL** (Levi Fox<sup>5</sup>, Paul R.<sup>4</sup> Jr., Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>128, 409-412</sup> was born on 31 Jan 1876<sup>128, 409-412</sup>. He married Erie May Close on 19 Nov 1894 in Ada, Kent, Michigan (.). She was born in 1877 in Canada<sup>409-411</sup>.

David Ray Averill and Erie May Close had the following children:

- i. GRACE R<sup>7</sup> AVERILL<sup>409, 411</sup> was born in 1897 in Michigan<sup>409, 411</sup>.
  - ii. FRANK CHARLES AVERILL<sup>409, 411</sup> was born in 1899 in Michigan<sup>409, 411</sup>.
  - iii. NORMA M AVERILL<sup>409, 411</sup> was born in 1901 in Michigan<sup>409, 411</sup>.
  - iv. JOHN C AVERILL<sup>409, 411</sup> was born in 1903 in Michigan<sup>409, 411</sup>.
  - v. DAVID S AVERILL<sup>409-411</sup> was born in 1906 in Michigan<sup>409-411</sup>.
  - vi. FRANCIS L AVERILL<sup>410-411</sup> was born in 1914 in Michigan<sup>410-411</sup>.
  - vii. MARION A AVERILL<sup>410-411</sup> was born in 1917 in Michigan<sup>410-411</sup>.
  - viii. RUTH JANE AVERILL<sup>410-411</sup> was born in 1920 in Michigan<sup>410-411</sup>.
113. **CLARISA<sup>6</sup> AVERILL** (Paul Rowe<sup>5</sup>, Paul R.<sup>4</sup> Jr., Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>37, 134-136, 413</sup> was born in 1858 in Michigan<sup>37, 134-136, 413</sup>. She married (1) **WARREN D REYNOLDS**. He was born in 1859 in Illinois<sup>413</sup>.

Warren D Reynolds and Clarisa Averill had the following children:

- i. ROY<sup>7</sup> REYNOLDS<sup>413</sup> was born in 1890 in Michigan<sup>413</sup>.
  - ii. CARA A REYNOLDS<sup>413</sup> was born in 1893 in Michigan<sup>413</sup>.
114. **EZRA ROE<sup>6</sup> AVERILL** (Paul Rowe<sup>5</sup>, Paul R.<sup>4</sup> Jr., Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>133, 135-136, 414-419</sup> was born on 19 Mar 1870 in Coopersville, Ottawa, Michigan<sup>133, 135-136, 414-418</sup>. He died on 19 Apr 1943 in Kalamazoo, Kalamazoo, Michigan<sup>133</sup>. He married (1) **PEARL RING**. She was born in Dec 1872 in Illinois<sup>414-417</sup>.

Ezra Roe Averill and Pearl Ring had the following children:

- i. HELEN<sup>7</sup> AVERILL<sup>414-415, 794-795</sup> was born on 14 May 1895<sup>414-415, 794-795</sup>. She died on 21 Mar 1992 in Flint, Genesee, Michigan<sup>794</sup>. She married (1) ROY J. COOK. He was born on 19 May 1892<sup>795-796</sup>.

Notes for Helen Averill:  
Flint, MI 4 children

- ii. GARRETT AVERILL<sup>414-417, 419, 797-800</sup> was born on 14 Feb 1897 in St Johns, Clinton, Michigan<sup>414-416, 419, 797-800</sup>. He died on 13 Sep 1982 in Santa Cruz, California<sup>797</sup>. He married (1) KRISTINE L MALY. She was born in 1904 in Czech Republic<sup>798, 800</sup>. She died in Aug 2003<sup>801</sup>.
- iii. FRANCES AVERILL<sup>415-417, 802-803</sup> was born on 13 Feb 1901 in Michigan<sup>415-417, 802-803</sup>. She died on 10 Sep 1993 in Grand Rapids, Kent, Michigan<sup>803</sup>. She married (1) CHARLES MESSNER. He was born on 19 Jun 1893<sup>802, 804</sup>.

Notes for Frances Averill:  
Caddalack, MI

- iv. PAUL ROBERT AVERILL<sup>415-417, 801, 805-806</sup> was born on 15 Nov 1906<sup>415-417, 805-806</sup>. He died on 15 Mar 1991 in Grand Rapids, Kent, Michigan<sup>805</sup>. He married (1) LORNORA VAN PORTSELET. She was born in 1907 in Michigan<sup>806</sup>.
115. **EUGENE F<sup>6</sup> AVERILL** (William Walter<sup>5</sup>, Paul R.<sup>4</sup> Jr., Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 139-140, 420-422</sup> was born in Jan 1854 in Wright, Ottawa, Michigan<sup>1, 139-140, 420-422</sup>. He married Sarah Jane Crawford on 04 Oct 1875 in Kalamazoo, Michigan. She was born in Jan 1855 in Ohio<sup>1, 420-422</sup>. Eugene F Averill and Sarah Jane Crawford had the following children:
- i. WILLIAM W.<sup>7</sup> AVERILL<sup>1, 420-421, 767, 807-809</sup> was born on 15 Oct 1878 in Dunlap, Harrison, Iowa<sup>1, 420-421, 767, 807-809</sup>. He married (1) NELLIE \ in 1909. She was born in 1873 in

---

### Generation 6 (con't)

Iowa<sup>808</sup>. He married (2) EMMA MAUDE RENSHAW on 04 Jun 1899 in Afton, Union, Iowa. She was born in May 1878 in Iowa<sup>809</sup>.

- ii. MINNIE AVERILL<sup>1, 421</sup> was born on 21 Apr 1885 in Grand Rapids, Kent, Michigan<sup>1, 421</sup>.

Notes for Minnie Averill:  
lived at Tampa, FL

- 116. **PAUL J<sup>6</sup> AVERILL** (William Walter<sup>5</sup>, Paul R.<sup>4</sup> Jr., Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>139-140, 423-428</sup> was born in Mar 1857 in Michigan<sup>139-140, 423-428</sup>. He married (1) **CLARA E** \. She was born in Jul 1864 in New York<sup>424-427</sup>. He married (2) **ELIZABETH** \. She was born in 1868 in Michigan<sup>428</sup>.

Paul J Averill and Clara E \ had the following children:

- i. BERTHA S<sup>7</sup> BOSSILL<sup>425</sup> was born in Jul 1883 in Michigan<sup>425</sup>.
- ii. JESSIE M BOSSILL<sup>425</sup> was born in Sep 1885 in Michigan<sup>425</sup>.

- 117. **GEORGE ELGIN<sup>6</sup> AVERILL** (George W<sup>5</sup>, Paul R.<sup>4</sup> Jr., Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>118, 145, 433-435</sup> was born on 25 Nov 1862 in Coopersville, Ottawa, Michigan<sup>118, 145, 433-435</sup>. He died on 07 Jul 1938 in Osceola, Michigan<sup>145</sup>. He married Marjie B. Lonso on 25 Mar 1883 in Osceola, Michigan. She was born in Nov 1864 in Canada<sup>433-435</sup>.

George Elgin Averill and Marjie B. Lonso had the following child:

- i. ELTON RALPH<sup>7</sup> AVERILL<sup>433, 810-813</sup> was born on 18 Feb 1885 in Le Roy, Osceola, Michigan<sup>433, 810-813</sup>. He died in 1954. He married (1) BERTHA M \. She was born in 1888 in Michigan<sup>810, 812-813</sup>.

- 118. **ZEBB B<sup>6</sup> AVERILL** (George W<sup>5</sup>, Paul R.<sup>4</sup> Jr., Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>150-151, 438-442</sup> was born in Mar 1875 in Michigan<sup>151, 438-439, 442</sup>. He died on 05 Jun 1924 in Cadillac, Wexford, Michigan<sup>151</sup>. He married Jennie Grace Brink, daughter of William Brink and Adiline Garden, on 02 Oct 1892 in Le Roy, Osceola, Michigan<sup>150</sup>. She was born in Sep 1875 in Michigan<sup>438-439, 442-444</sup>.

Zebb B Averill and Jennie Grace Brink had the following children:

- i. EDNA W<sup>7</sup> AVERILL<sup>438, 441-442, 814-815</sup> was born in Jan 1894 in Michigan<sup>438, 442, 814-815</sup>. She married James Earl Titus, son of Ernest J Titus and Florence Farnum, on 22 Aug 1914 in Cadillac, Wexford, Michigan<sup>441</sup>. He was born in 1894 in Michigan<sup>441, 814-815</sup>.
- ii. LOLA AVERILL<sup>438, 440, 442, 816-817</sup> was born on 04 Feb 1896 in Michigan<sup>438, 442, 816-817</sup>. She married Eugene A Stark, son of Albert Stark and Alvira Ertchenaw, on 19 Nov 1921 in Cadillac, Wexford, Michigan<sup>440</sup>. He was born in 1890 in Baldwin, Delta, Michigan<sup>440, 816-817</sup>.
- iii. GERTRUDE AVERILL<sup>438-439, 442</sup> was born in Jun 1899 in Michigan<sup>438-439, 442</sup>.
- iv. ZELPHA AVERILL<sup>439, 442</sup> was born in 1902 in Michigan<sup>439, 442</sup>.
- v. ELAINE MARCELLA AVERILL<sup>439, 444, 818</sup> was born on 10 Jul 1912 in Cadillac, Wexford, Michigan<sup>439, 444, 818</sup>. She died on 01 Apr 2010 in Cadillac, Wexford, Michigan<sup>818</sup>.
- vi. ELINOR AVERILL<sup>439, 819</sup> was born in 1913 in Michigan<sup>439, 819</sup>.

- 119. **ROBERT CONRAD<sup>6</sup> AVERILL** (George W<sup>5</sup>, Paul R.<sup>4</sup> Jr., Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>155-156, 445-447</sup> was born on 17 Oct 1875 in Michigan<sup>155, 445-447</sup>. He died on 10 Jul 1919 in Cadillac, Wexford, Michigan<sup>155</sup>. He married Edith Gruehow, daughter of August C Gruehow, on 13 Apr 1905 in Wexford, Michigan<sup>156</sup>. She was born in 1887 in Germany<sup>156, 447</sup>.

Robert Conrad Averill and Edith Gruehow had the following child:

- i. IRENA H<sup>7</sup> AVERILL<sup>447</sup> was born in 1907 in Michigan<sup>447</sup>.

- 120. **ALTO ALLEN<sup>6</sup> AVERILL** (George W<sup>5</sup>, Paul R.<sup>4</sup> Jr., Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>146, 152, 448-453</sup> was born on 24 Oct 1878 in Crown Point, Lake, Indiana<sup>146, 448-453</sup>. He died on 16 May 1937 in Battle Creek, Calhoun, Michigan<sup>453</sup>. He married Harriett L. McCormick, daughter of James McCormick and Lillian Green, on 06 Aug 1910 in Cadillac, Wexford, Michigan<sup>152</sup>. She was born in 1892 in New York<sup>450-452, 454</sup>.

Alto Allen Averill and Harriett L. McCormick had the following children:

- i. CHARLES A<sup>7</sup> AVERILL<sup>450-451</sup> was born in 1912 in Michigan<sup>450-451</sup>.

---

### Generation 6 (con't)

- ii. BETTY AVERILL<sup>450-451</sup> was born in 1915 in Michigan<sup>450-451</sup>.
- iii. ALTO G. AVERILL<sup>451-452</sup> was born in 1919 in Michigan<sup>451-452</sup>. He died on 27 Apr 1920 in Calhoun, Michigan<sup>452</sup>.
- iv. EVABELLE AVERILL<sup>450, 454</sup> was born in 1920 in Michigan<sup>450, 454</sup>.
- v. NINA M AVERILL<sup>450, 454</sup> was born in 1924 in Michigan<sup>450</sup>.

Nina M Averill<sup>450, 454</sup> was born in 1923 in Michigan<sup>454</sup>.

121. **JESSIE L<sup>6</sup> AVERILL** (George W<sup>5</sup>, Paul R.<sup>4</sup> Jr., Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>147, 153-154, 455-457</sup> was born on 04 Jul 1879 in Michigan<sup>147, 455-457</sup>. She died on 28 Sep 1963 in San Bernardino, California<sup>455</sup>. She married (1) **FRANK MCLAUGHLIN**, son of David McLaughlin and Charlotte Amesberry, on 25 Dec 1901 in Colfax, Wexford, Michigan<sup>153</sup>. He was born in 1876 in Michigan<sup>153</sup>. She married (2) **FRANK JUDD**, son of A W Judd and Codisa Johnson, on 16 Jun 1906 in Wexford, Michigan<sup>154</sup>. He was born in 1866 in New York<sup>154, 456</sup>.

Frank McLaughlin and Jessie L Averill had the following children:

- i. GERALD B<sup>7</sup> MCLAUGHLIN<sup>456-457</sup> was born in 1903 in Michigan<sup>456-457</sup>.
- ii. CADDIE MCLAUGHAN<sup>456</sup> was born in 1905 in Michigan<sup>456</sup>.

Frank Judd and Jessie L Averill had the following children:

- i. CLAIR<sup>7</sup> JUDD<sup>456</sup> was born in 1908 in Michigan<sup>456</sup>.
- ii. FRANCES JUDD<sup>456</sup> was born in 1909 in Michigan<sup>456</sup>.

122. **CHARLES CLARENCE<sup>6</sup> AVERILL** (George W<sup>5</sup>, Paul R.<sup>4</sup> Jr., Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>147, 157, 460-464</sup> was born on 01 Feb 1883 in Michigan<sup>147, 460-464</sup>. He died in Apr 1965<sup>463</sup>. He married Helen L. Brockway on 29 Nov 1911 in Emmet, Michigan<sup>157</sup>. She was born in 1894 in Michigan<sup>461-462, 464</sup>.

Charles Clarence Averill and Helen L. Brockway had the following children:

- i. ELORA JANE<sup>7</sup> AVERILL<sup>461-462</sup> was born in 1914 in Michigan<sup>461-462</sup>.
- ii. ROBERT AVERILL<sup>462</sup> was born in 1920 in Michigan<sup>462</sup>.
- iii. RAYMOND AVERILL<sup>462, 464</sup> was born in 1920 in Michigan<sup>462, 464</sup>.

123. **DOTTIE GRACIE<sup>6</sup> AVERILL** (George W<sup>5</sup>, Paul R.<sup>4</sup> Jr., Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>147, 158, 465-467</sup> was born in Mar 1885 in Michigan<sup>147, 465-467</sup>. She married Fred N Hilton, son of Norman B Hilton, on 30 Dec 1905 in Cadillac, Wexford, Michigan<sup>158</sup>. He was born in 1885 in Michigan<sup>158, 465-467</sup>. He died in 1948.

Fred N Hilton and Dottie Gracie Averill had the following children:

- i. ELDON C<sup>7</sup> HILTON<sup>465, 467</sup> was born in 1907 in Michigan<sup>465, 467</sup>.
- ii. ELAINE HILTON<sup>465</sup> was born in 1909 in Michigan<sup>465</sup>.
- iii. JUNE J HILTON<sup>466-467</sup> was born in 1920 in Michigan<sup>466-467</sup>.

124. **CHARLES<sup>6</sup> CHASE** (Persis<sup>5</sup> Averill, Paul R.<sup>4</sup> Averill Jr., Paul R Averill, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>163-165, 167, 468-469</sup> was born on 13 Jun 1838 in Canada<sup>163-165, 167, 469</sup>. He died on 09 Feb 1905 in Brown, Wisconsin<sup>468</sup>. He married Mary Shiff on 15 Dec 1870 in Brown, Wisconsin. She was born in Oct 1852 in Canada<sup>469</sup>.

Mary Shiff also went by the name of Mary Chase<sup>469</sup>.

Charles Chase and Mary Shiff had the following children:

- i. WILLIAM<sup>7</sup> CHASE<sup>469</sup> was born in Jun 1873 in Wisconsin<sup>469</sup>.
- ii. MARY E CHASE<sup>469</sup> was born in Mar 1875 in Wisconsin<sup>469</sup>.
- iii. FRANKLIN L CHASE<sup>469</sup> was born in May 1880 in Wisconsin<sup>469</sup>.
- iv. HARRY S CHASE<sup>469</sup> was born in May 1890 in Wisconsin<sup>469</sup>.

125. **JULIA<sup>6</sup> CHASE** (Persis<sup>5</sup> Averill, Paul R.<sup>4</sup> Averill Jr., Paul R Averill, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>163-164, 470-471</sup> was born in Jun 1840 in Michigan<sup>163-164, 470-471</sup>. She married Charles Day on 03 Jul 1860 in Brown, Wisconsin<sup>470</sup>. He was born in Jul 1835 in New York<sup>470, 472</sup>.

---

### Generation 6 (con't)

Charles Day and Julia Chase had the following children:

- i. EDMOND BERTIS<sup>7</sup> DAY<sup>820-822</sup> was born in Jun 1861 in Wisconsin<sup>820-822</sup>. He married Josphine Harwarth on 22 Feb 1883 in Manitowoc, Wisconsin<sup>821</sup>. She was born in May 1859 in Wisconsin<sup>820-821, 823</sup>.
- ii. PERSIS DAY was born in 1863 in Brown, Wisconsin.
- iii. MARY DAY was born in 1866 in Brown, Wisconsin.
- iv. CARLTON DAY was born in 1869 in Brown, Wisconsin.
- v. LILLIAN DAY<sup>470-471, 824-826</sup> was born in May 1876 in Brown, Wisconsin<sup>470-471, 824-826</sup>. She married (1) NELSON W REYNOLDS. He was born in 1873 in Ozaukee County, Wisconsin<sup>824</sup>. He died in 1910<sup>827</sup>.

126. **PAUL J<sup>6</sup> HAMILTON** (Irena<sup>5</sup> Averill, Paul R.<sup>4</sup> Averill Jr., Paul R Averill, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>168, 170, 474-484</sup> was born in Dec 1827 in Canada<sup>168, 170, 474-477</sup>. He died on 21 Apr 1905 in Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan (Age: 77<sup>474</sup>). He married (1) **LYDIA OATMAN**. She was born in 1831 in Canada<sup>168</sup>. He married (2) **SARAH BYARD**. She was born about 1845 in New York<sup>476</sup>. She died on 08 Jan 1897<sup>171</sup>.

Paul J Hamilton and Lydia Oatman had the following children:

- i. MALVINA<sup>7</sup> HAMILTON<sup>168, 170</sup> was born in 1851 in Canada<sup>168, 170</sup>.
- ii. HARRISON H HAMILTON<sup>170, 484, 828-829</sup> was born on 04 May 1855 in Canada<sup>170, 484, 828</sup>. He died on 20 Mar 1928 in Michigan<sup>828</sup>. He married Ernestine Kull, daughter of William F Kull and Barbara Snyder, on 17 May 1893 in Saginaw, Saginaw, Michigan<sup>484</sup>. She was born on 14 Oct 1863 in Monroe, Michigan<sup>484, 828</sup>. She died on 14 Dec 1901 in Saginaw, Michigan<sup>828</sup>.
- iii. WILBUR HAMILTON<sup>170, 476</sup> was born in 1864 in Michigan<sup>170, 476</sup>.
- iv. ALBURN HAMILTON<sup>170, 475-476</sup> was born in Jul 1871 in Michigan<sup>170, 475-476</sup>.

Sarah Byard<sup>476, 478-483</sup> was born in New York<sup>476</sup>.

Paul J Hamilton and Sarah Byard had the following children:

- v. GUY HAMILTON<sup>476, 478</sup> was born on 25 Mar 1874 in Talmadge, Ottawa, Michigan<sup>476, 478</sup>.
- vi. IRENA HAMILTON<sup>476, 482, 830-831</sup> was born in Feb 1876 in Lamont, Ottawa, Michigan<sup>476, 482, 830-831</sup>. She married Horatio S. Shaver on 07 Mar 1897 in Coopersville, Ottawa, Michigan<sup>482, 831</sup>. He was born in 1869 in Little Falls, Herkimer, New York<sup>482, 830-832</sup>. He died on 25 May 1932.
- vii. MINNIE MAUD HAMILTON<sup>475-476, 480-481, 483, 833</sup> was born on 05 Jul 1878 in Talmadge, Ottawa, Michigan<sup>475-476, 480-481, 833</sup>. She died on 14 May 1929 in Muskegon Heights, Muskegon, Michigan<sup>481</sup>. She married Edward Lawton on 07 Jan 1900 in Lamont, Ottawa, Michigan<sup>483</sup>. He was born about 1878 in Michigan<sup>833</sup>.
- viii. EDWARD HAMILTON<sup>475, 479, 834</sup> was born on 16 Jul 1881 in Michigan<sup>475, 479, 834</sup>. He died on 04 Oct 1949 in Grand Haven, Ottawa, Michigan<sup>479</sup>.

127. **HIRAM B.<sup>6</sup> HAMILTON** (Irena<sup>5</sup> Averill, Paul R.<sup>4</sup> Averill Jr., Paul R Averill, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 10, 168, 485-488</sup> was born on 01 Feb 1837 in Norwich, Oxford, Ontario, Canada<sup>1, 10, 168, 485-488</sup>. He married Gertrude Eastman on 24 Oct 1872 in Midland, Midland, Michigan<sup>1, 485</sup>. She was born in 1851 in Lapeer<sup>1, 485-486, 488</sup>.

Notes for Hiram B. Hamilton:  
from the Long Point Settlers Journal  
kept a hotel in Saginaw, Mich.

Hiram B. Hamilton and Gertrude Eastman had the following children:

- i. JOHN C.<sup>7</sup> HAMILTON<sup>1, 486</sup> was born on 21 Aug 1873<sup>1, 486</sup>. He married Harriet Gagnier in 1896 in Windsor, Essex, Ontario, Canada<sup>1</sup>.

Notes for John C. Hamilton:  
had 2 children

---

### Generation 6 (con't)

- ii. LOUIS E. HAMILTON<sup>1, 485-488</sup> was born on 28 Nov 1876 in Midland, Midland, Michigan<sup>1, 485-488</sup>. He married Alice Higgs in 1898 in Detroit, Wayne, Michigan. She was born in Jan 1873 in Canada<sup>485</sup>.

Notes for Louis E. Hamilton:

had 1 child

- 128. **HARRISON SAMUEL<sup>6</sup> AVERILL** (Harrison S.<sup>5</sup>, Paul R.<sup>4</sup> Jr., Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 10, 173, 489-491</sup> was born in Dec 1833 in Canada<sup>1, 10, 173, 489-491</sup>. He died on 25 Apr 1915 in Saginaw, Saginaw, Michigan<sup>14, 173</sup>. He married Augusta Hawley on 14 Mar 1876 in Bowmanville, Durham, Ontario, Canada<sup>1</sup>. She was born in Jun 1844 in Canada<sup>1, 489, 491-492</sup>. She died on 23 Oct 1913 in Saginaw, Saginaw, Michigan<sup>14, 492</sup>.

Harrison Samuel Averill and Augusta Hawley had the following children:

- i. MAUD<sup>7</sup> AVERILL<sup>1, 489</sup> was born in 1875 in Michigan<sup>1, 489</sup>. She married (1) EMORY WILLIAM PICKERING.
- ii. HARRY BURTLESS AVERILL<sup>1, 14, 491, 835-838</sup> was born on 23 May 1881 in Michigan<sup>1, 14, 491, 835-838</sup>. He died on 29 Dec 1960 in Los Angeles, California<sup>835</sup>. He married (1) MOLLIE ELIZABETH PARCHEN. She was born in 1892<sup>838</sup>.
- iii. FRANK ALEXANDER AVERILL<sup>1, 491</sup> was born in Mar 1883 in Michigan<sup>1, 491</sup>.

- 129. **PAUL JONES<sup>6</sup> AVERILL** (Harrison S.<sup>5</sup>, Paul R.<sup>4</sup> Jr., Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 10, 490</sup> was born in 1835 in Otterville, Ontario, Canada<sup>1, 10, 490</sup>. He married Flora Ann Snow in 1860 in Chicago, Cook, Illinois<sup>1</sup>. She was born in 1841 in Illinois<sup>490</sup>.

Notes for Paul Jones Averill:

had 5 children all were drowned in Lake Erie, near Cleveland

Paul Jones Averill and Flora Ann Snow had the following child:

- i. FRANCIS<sup>7</sup> AVERILL<sup>490</sup> was born in 1859 in Canada<sup>490</sup>.

- 130. **LEVI W.<sup>6</sup> AVERILL** (Harrison S.<sup>5</sup>, Paul R.<sup>4</sup> Jr., Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 10, 176, 490, 493-497</sup> was born in 1837 in Otterville, Ontario, Canada<sup>1, 10, 176, 490, 493</sup>. He died in 1895 in Branch, Michigan. He married (1) **ANDELUCIA MARIA BRYANT** in 1858<sup>1</sup>. She was born in Feb 1840 in New York<sup>493, 498-500</sup>. He married (2) **LAURA KNEPP** on 20 Nov 1882 in Saginaw, Michigan. She was born in Sep 1844 in Michigan<sup>501-502</sup>.

Levi W. Averill and Anelucia Maria Bryant had the following child:

- i. LEVI<sup>7</sup> AVERILL<sup>493</sup> was born in Apr 1870 in Michigan<sup>493</sup>.

Levi W. Averill and Laura Knepp had the following child:

- ii. LUANA AVERILL<sup>494, 501-502, 839-840</sup> was born on 13 May 1884 in Geneva, Midland, Michigan<sup>494, 501-502, 839-840</sup>. She married (1) CHARLES H KNOLLES on 01 Jul 1911 in Wexford, Michigan<sup>494</sup>. He was born in 1875<sup>494</sup>. She married (2) JULIAN MORTIMER TOWNSEND, son of Julian Townsend and Mary Ann, on 15 Jul 1916 in Grand Rapids, Kent, Michigan. He was born on 24 Mar 1874 in Clinton, Michigan<sup>839-842</sup>. She married (3) JAMES J BREEN on 26 Oct 1909 in Grand Rapids, Kent, Michigan.

- 131. **WILLIAM W<sup>6</sup> AVERILL** (Daniel<sup>5</sup>, Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Paul R, Ichabod<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 44-45, 47, 507-511</sup> was born on 20 Nov 1843 in Coopersville, Ottawa, Michigan<sup>1, 44-45, 47, 507-510</sup>. He married Electa Gay Hadson on 02 Aug 1856<sup>1</sup>. She was born in Jul 1848 in Michigan<sup>44, 507-510</sup>.

William W Averill and Electa Gay Hadson had the following children:

- i. IDA<sup>7</sup> AVERILL<sup>44</sup> was born in 1866 in Michigan<sup>44</sup>.
- ii. FRANK M. AVERILL<sup>1, 507, 510, 843-845</sup> was born in May 1870 in Michigan<sup>44, 507, 510, 843-845</sup>. He married (1) ELSIE M FULLER. She was born in Jul 1873 in Michigan<sup>843-845</sup>.

- 132. **ALICE<sup>6</sup> DEVELLE** (Clara<sup>5</sup> Averill, Thomas<sup>4</sup> Averill, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup> Averell, Abijah<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>182-184, 186, 513</sup> was born in Nov 1868 in Georgia<sup>182-184, 186</sup>. She married (1) **LAWRENCE V CONOVER**. He was born in New York.

Lawrence V Conover and Alice Develle had the following children:

- i. LOUISE M<sup>7</sup> CONOVER<sup>182-183</sup> was born in Jul 1891 in Colorado<sup>182-183</sup>.

---

### Generation 6 (con't)

- ii. EVELYN A CONOVER<sup>182-183, 513</sup> was born on 17 May 1894 in Colorado<sup>182-183, 513</sup>. She died on 11 Oct 1971 in Hendersonville, Henderson, North Carolina (Age: 77<sup>513</sup>). She married (1) TAGGART.
133. **GEORGE WASHINGTON<sup>6</sup> AVERELL** (George W<sup>5</sup> Averill, Thomas<sup>4</sup> Averill, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>, Abijah<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>)<sup>191, 193-194, 516-520</sup> was born in Oct 1875 in New York<sup>191, 194, 516-519</sup>. He died on 24 Sep 1951 in West Hempstead, Nassau, New York<sup>193</sup>. He married Alice E. Jesson on 02 Oct 1901 in Brooklyn, Kings, New York<sup>520</sup>. She was born in 1880 in England<sup>193, 517-519</sup>. She died on 11 Mar 1979 in Florida<sup>193</sup>.
- George Washington Averell and Alice E. Jesson had the following child:
- i. ALFRED BORTON<sup>7</sup> AVERELL<sup>517-519, 846-849</sup> was born on 21 Jul 1902 in New York, New York<sup>517-519, 846-849</sup>. He died on 07 Jul 1993 in Palm Beach, Florida (Age: 90<sup>846</sup>). He married (1) EVELYN VIOLET HYNES. She was born on 12 Oct 1901<sup>848-850</sup>. She died on 15 Jan 1996 in Palm Beach, Florida (Age: 94<sup>850</sup>).
134. **STEPHEN CLARK<sup>6</sup> AVERELL** (George W<sup>5</sup> Averill, Thomas<sup>4</sup> Averill, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>, Abijah<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>)<sup>191, 194, 521-528</sup> was born on 05 Apr 1880 in Brooklyn, Kings, New York<sup>191, 194, 522-528</sup>. He died in Dec 1966 in West Palm Beach, Palm Beach, Florida (Age at Death: 86<sup>528</sup>). He married Clara E Rose on 26 Jun 1905 in Brooklyn, Kings, New York<sup>521</sup>. She was born about 1882 in New York<sup>522-525</sup>. She died on 12 Mar 1944 in Kings, New York.
- Stephen Clark Averell and Clara E Rose had the following child:
- i. DORIS R<sup>7</sup> AVERELL<sup>522, 524-525</sup> was born about 1914 in New York<sup>522, 524-525</sup>.
135. **EDWARD E<sup>6</sup> AVERILL** (William Henry<sup>5</sup> Averell, John David<sup>4</sup> Averell, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup> Averell, Abijah<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>202, 529-531</sup> was born on 18 Oct 1854 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts<sup>202, 529</sup>. He died on 12 Jun 1914 in East Bridgewater, Plymouth, Massachusetts<sup>202</sup>. He married Margaret Etta Lucas on 27 Nov 1878 in Brockton, Plymouth, Massachusetts. She was born in Oct 1861 in Massachusetts<sup>529</sup>.
- Edward E Averill and Margaret Etta Lucas had the following children:
- i. ELLA A<sup>7</sup> AVERELL<sup>529</sup> was born in Dec 1880 in Massachusetts<sup>529</sup>.
- ii. ROLAND WATSON AVERELL<sup>529-531, 851-854</sup> was born on 26 Aug 1887 in Brockton, Plymouth, Massachusetts<sup>529, 531, 851-854</sup>. He married (1) NANNY H WICKDAHL on 24 Jan 1909 in Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts<sup>530</sup>. She was born in 1887. He married (2) RACHAEL MAC KINNON on 02 May 1918 in East Bridgewater, Plymouth, Massachusetts<sup>531</sup>. She was born in 1887 in Canada<sup>531, 853-854</sup>.
136. **WILLIAM H<sup>6</sup> AVERILL** (William Henry<sup>5</sup> Averell, John David<sup>4</sup> Averell, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup> Averell, Abijah<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>203, 532</sup> was born on 04 May 1861 in Falmouth, Barnstable, Massachusetts<sup>203, 532</sup>. He married (1) **CARRIE M COLE** in 1898. She was born in Dec 1875 in Massachusetts<sup>532</sup>. He married (2) **ABBY FAIRBANKS** on 25 Nov 1880 in Taunton, Bristol, Massachusetts.
- William H Averill and Carrie M Cole had the following child:
- i. ARTHUR EDMOND<sup>7</sup> AVERILL was born on 21 Jun 1903 in Brockton, Plymouth, Massachusetts.
137. **FLORA ELLEN<sup>6</sup> AVERELL** (John David<sup>5</sup> Jr., John David<sup>4</sup>, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>, Abijah<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>)<sup>205-206, 208</sup> was born in May 1869 in New York<sup>205-206, 208, 533</sup>. She married (1) **ALEXANDER GEORGE**. He was born in Nov 1870 in New Jersey<sup>205, 208</sup>.
- Alexander George and Flora Ellen Averell had the following child:
- i. WALTER<sup>7</sup> GEORGE was born in 1895.
138. **ELLICOTT DAVID<sup>6</sup> AVERELL** (John David<sup>5</sup> Jr., John David<sup>4</sup>, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>, Abijah<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>)<sup>208, 533, 535-538</sup> was born on 03 Jan 1883 in New York<sup>208, 533, 535-536, 538</sup>. He died on 11 Dec 1938 in Rockville Centre, Nassau, New York<sup>64</sup>. He married (1) **ANNA LESLIE** \. He married (2) **IRENE ENSEY DEGUERRE** on 02 Jul 1905 in New York, New York, New York (St Christopher's Chapel<sup>64</sup>). She was born on 17 Jun 1883 in New York<sup>64, 535</sup>. She died on 22 Oct 1918 in Kings, New York<sup>64</sup>.
- Ellicott David Averell and Anna Leslie \ had the following child:
- i. NANCY<sup>7</sup> AVERELL<sup>64</sup>. She died in 1991<sup>64</sup>.

---

### Generation 6 (con't)

Ellicott David Averell and Irene Ensey Deguerre had the following children:

- ii. HERBERT JOHN AVERELL<sup>535-536, 855-857</sup> was born on 05 Feb 1907<sup>535-536, 855-857</sup>. He died on 29 Apr 2000 in Mohawk, Herkimer, New York<sup>64, 855</sup>. He married (1) MARIAN EVELYN RITA CLIFFORD. She was born in 1907<sup>856</sup>.
  - iii. WILLIAM DAVID AVERELL<sup>64, 535-536, 858-859</sup> was born on 08 Dec 1908<sup>64, 535-536, 858-859</sup>. He died on 28 Jun 1974 in East Moriches, Suffolk, New York<sup>64, 858</sup>. He married (1) MARION \. She was born in 1909<sup>859</sup>.
  - iv. ELLICOTT DEGUERRE AVERELL<sup>64, 536</sup> was born in 1910 in New York<sup>64, 536</sup>. He died in 1944<sup>64</sup>.
  - v. ROBERT SAMUEL AVERELL<sup>536, 860</sup> was born on 20 Aug 1914 in New York<sup>536, 860</sup>. He died on 03 Oct 1981 in Locust Grove, Orange, Virginia<sup>64, 537, 860</sup>. He married (1) MARY ADELAIDE LEONA BAGLEY. She was born on 23 Oct 1915 in New York<sup>64</sup>. She died on 05 Mar 1995 in Colorado Springs, El Paso, Colorado<sup>64</sup>.
139. **HELEN L. A.<sup>6</sup> WILDE** (Eliza Thompson<sup>5</sup> Averell, Isaac Cooper<sup>4</sup> Averell, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup> Averell, Abijah<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 214-215</sup> was born on 08 Feb 1845<sup>1, 214-215</sup>. She married (1) **WILLIAM M. JEWETT**. He was born on 01 Jul 1842 in Boston, Middlesex, Massachusetts<sup>1, 215</sup>. He died on 11 Jul 1900<sup>1</sup>.

William M. Jewett and Helen L. A. Wilde had the following children:

- i. HARRIETTE<sup>7</sup> JEWETT<sup>1, 215</sup> was born on 03 Oct 1876<sup>1, 215</sup>.
  - ii. REBECCA W JEWETT<sup>1, 215</sup> was born on 06 Sep 1881<sup>1, 215</sup>.
140. **MARY ELIZA<sup>6</sup> PEPPER** (Rebecca Gallison<sup>5</sup> Averell, Isaac Cooper<sup>4</sup> Averell, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup> Averell, Abijah<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1</sup> was born on 26 Apr 1846 in Middletown, Middlesex, Connecticut<sup>1</sup>. She died on 24 Feb 1874 in Mobile, Mobile, Alabama<sup>1</sup>. She married John Maguire on 07 Feb 1869<sup>1</sup>.

John Maguire and Mary Eliza Pepper had the following children:

- i. AGNES<sup>7</sup> MAGUIRE<sup>1</sup>. She married (1) HAIRSTON.
  - ii. REBECCA MAGUIRE<sup>1</sup>. She married (1) LINING.
141. **LEILA MAUD<sup>6</sup> PEPPER** (Rebecca Gallison<sup>5</sup> Averell, Isaac Cooper<sup>4</sup> Averell, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup> Averell, Abijah<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1</sup> was born on 20 Mar 1860 in New York (Bronx), Bronx, New York<sup>1</sup>. She married Albert E. Coudrey on 31 Oct 1888 in New York (Bronx), Bronx, New York<sup>1</sup>.

Notes for Leila Maud Pepper:  
lived at Orange, NJ

Albert E. Coudrey and Leila Maud Pepper had the following children:

- i. ALBERT E.<sup>7</sup> COUDREY<sup>1</sup>.
  - ii. LEONORA AVERELL COUDREY<sup>1</sup>.
142. **WALTER JOSEPH<sup>6</sup> PEPPER** (Rebecca Gallison<sup>5</sup> Averell, Isaac Cooper<sup>4</sup> Averell, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup> Averell, Abijah<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 216, 539-540</sup> was born on 12 Oct 1862 in Mobile, Mobile, Alabama<sup>1, 216, 540</sup>. He died on 28 Nov 1935 in Maricopa, Arizona<sup>216</sup>. He married Mary Emma Cowart on 14 Feb 1888 in Mobile, Mobile, Alabama<sup>1</sup>. She was born in 1873 in Mississippi<sup>540</sup>.

Notes for Walter Joseph Pepper:  
lived at Richmond, VA

Walter Joseph Pepper and Mary Emma Cowart had the following children:

- i. LEILA MARY<sup>7</sup> PEPPER<sup>1</sup> was born on 08 Dec 1888<sup>1</sup>.
- ii. HELEN REGINA PEPPER<sup>1</sup> was born on 02 Feb 1891<sup>1</sup>.
- iii. MARY PEPPER<sup>1</sup> was born on 11 Feb 1894<sup>1</sup>.
- iv. GERALD AVERILL PEPPER<sup>1, 539-540, 861</sup> was born on 28 May 1897 in Louisiana<sup>1, 539-540, 861</sup>. He died on 14 Nov 1929 in Gila, Arizona. He married (1) LUCILLE.
- v. JAMES HENERY PEPPER<sup>1, 540</sup> was born on 05 Mar 1900 in Virginia<sup>1, 540</sup>.

---

### Generation 6 (con't)

143. **EDWARD H<sup>6</sup> OLCOTT** (Louisa<sup>5</sup> Averell, Henry<sup>4</sup> Averell, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup> Averell, Abijah<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>224, 544</sup> was born in 1844 in New York<sup>224, 544</sup>. He married (1) **MARY W. \**. She was born in 1857 in Alabama<sup>544</sup>.

Edward H Olcott and Mary W. \ had the following child:

- i. **FRANK D.<sup>7</sup> OLCOTT<sup>544</sup>** was born in 1878 in Georgia<sup>544</sup>.

144. **MONA OLIVIA<sup>6</sup> MITCHELL** (Elvira<sup>5</sup> Riggs, Molly<sup>4</sup> Averill, Thomas<sup>3</sup> Averill, Solomon<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1</sup> was born on 23 Jan 1834<sup>1</sup>. She married (1) **DAVID ALBERT FARNSLEY** on 21 Dec 1857<sup>1</sup>. She married (2) **THOMAS PAXTON** in 1859 in Carlisle, Cumberland, Pennsylvania<sup>1</sup>.

Notes for Mona Olivia Mitchell:

lived in New York City

David Albert Farnsley and Mona Olivia Mitchell had the following child:

- i. **OLIVIA ALBERTINE<sup>7</sup> FARNSLEY<sup>1</sup>**.

Notes for Olivia Albertine Farnsley:

living in New York City

Thomas Paxton and Mona Olivia Mitchell had the following children:

- i. **JOSEPHINE ELIZABETH<sup>7</sup> PAXTON<sup>1</sup>**.

- ii. **THOMAS W. PAXTON<sup>1</sup>**.

145. **SARAH MARILLA<sup>6</sup> BACON** (Sarah<sup>5</sup> Averill, Rhositer<sup>4</sup> Averill, Thomas<sup>3</sup> Averill, Solomon<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>227-228, 545-549</sup> was born in Jul 1849 in New York<sup>227-228, 545-548</sup>. She married Stephen West on 19 Oct 1868 in Racine, Racine, Wisconsin. He was born in May 1845 in Canada<sup>545-548</sup>.

Stephen West and Sarah Marilla Bacon had the following children:

- i. **RUTH FLORA<sup>7</sup> WEST<sup>545, 547-548, 862-866</sup>** was born in Dec 1869 in Wisconsin<sup>545, 547-548, 862-863, 865-866</sup>. She married (1) **HENRY S HUNTER**. He was born in 1867 in Wisconsin<sup>862-863, 865-866</sup>.
- ii. **ARTHUR S WEST<sup>545, 547</sup>** was born in Jan 1873 in Wisconsin<sup>545, 547</sup>.
- iii. **MYRTLE M WEST<sup>545, 867-869</sup>** was born in May 1881 in Wisconsin<sup>545, 867-869</sup>. She married Walter W Vanderpool on 25 Sep 1901 in Racine, Wisconsin. He was born in 1873 in Wisconsin<sup>867-870</sup>. He died on 23 Feb 1965 in Waukesha, Waukesha, Wisconsin<sup>870</sup>.
- iv. **MABLE M WEST<sup>545-546, 549, 871</sup>** was born on 11 Feb 1884 in Raymond, Racine, Wisconsin<sup>545-546, 549, 871</sup>.
- v. **BYRON STEPHEN WEST<sup>545-546, 872-876</sup>** was born on 17 Jan 1888 in Wisconsin<sup>545-546, 872-876</sup>. He died on 25 Mar 1960 in Wisconsin<sup>876</sup>. He married Ruth Naomi Wilson on 23 Oct 1915 in Lebanon, Laclede, Missouri<sup>875</sup>. She was born in 1897 in Wisconsin<sup>872, 874</sup>.
- vi. **WINNIE M WEST<sup>545-546</sup>** was born in Mar 1892 in Wisconsin<sup>545-546</sup>.

146. **RUTH NAOMI<sup>6</sup> BACON** (Sarah<sup>5</sup> Averill, Rhositer<sup>4</sup> Averill, Thomas<sup>3</sup> Averill, Solomon<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>228-229, 550-555</sup> was born on 02 Mar 1851 in Wheatland, Kenosha, Wisconsin<sup>228-229, 550-554</sup>. She died on 22 Feb 1930 in Laclede, Missouri<sup>229</sup>. She married William Wilson on 10 Feb 1875 in Laclede, Missouri. He was born on 20 Apr 1849 in Wisconsin<sup>551-555</sup>. He died on 20 Oct 1935 in Laclede, Missouri<sup>555</sup>.

William Wilson and Ruth Naomi Bacon had the following children:

- i. **ANDREW<sup>7</sup> WILSON<sup>551</sup>** was born in 1876 in Missouri<sup>551</sup>.
- ii. **NELLIE H WILSON<sup>552-553</sup>** was born in Nov 1885 in Missouri<sup>552-553</sup>.
- iii. **ROBERT DANIEL WILSON<sup>229, 552-555, 877</sup>** was born on 09 Nov 1889 in Missouri<sup>552-554, 877</sup>.

147. **ANNIE ELIZABETH<sup>6</sup> AVERILL** (Levi<sup>5</sup>, Rhositer<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Solomon<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 232-235, 556</sup> was born on 18 Aug 1858 in Elmira, Chemung, New York<sup>1, 232-234, 556</sup>. She married John H Price on 16 Jul 1885 in Horseheads, Chemung, New York<sup>1</sup>. He was born in 1854 in Pennsylvania<sup>556</sup>.

John H Price and Annie Elizabeth Averill had the following children:

---

### Generation 6 (con't)

- i. MYRTLE L<sup>7</sup> PRICE<sup>556</sup> was born in 1887 in New York<sup>556</sup>.
  - ii. RUTH A PRICE<sup>556</sup> was born in 1889 in New York<sup>556</sup>.
148. **GEORGE<sup>6</sup> AVERILL** (John J.<sup>5</sup>, Rex<sup>4</sup>, Jonathan<sup>3</sup> Averell, Solomon<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>75, 238-240, 560</sup> was born in 1849 in New York<sup>238-240, 560</sup>. He married (1) **SHARLOTTE WELLS**. She was born in 1856 in New York<sup>560</sup>.
- George Averill and Sharlotte Wells had the following children:
- i. IDA M.<sup>7</sup> AVRILL<sup>560</sup> was born in 1877 in New York<sup>560</sup>.
  - ii. NORMAN AVRILL<sup>560</sup> was born in 1879 in New York<sup>560</sup>.
149. **ELIJAH LEONARD<sup>6</sup> AVERILL** (John J.<sup>5</sup>, Rex<sup>4</sup>, Jonathan<sup>3</sup> Averell, Solomon<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>75, 239-240, 564-566</sup> was born in Oct 1854 in Mooers, Clinton, New York<sup>239-240, 564-566</sup>. He died in 1914 in Clinton, New York<sup>75</sup>. He married (1) **ELLA WOOD**. She was born in 1857 in New York<sup>564</sup>. He married (2) **ETTIE** in 1895<sup>566</sup>. She was born in Dec 1864 in New York<sup>566</sup>.

Notes for Elijah Leonard Averill:

Frances Ford Feb 2009 says born 1858

Elijah Leonard Averill and Ella Wood had the following children:

- i. JOHN P.<sup>7</sup> AVERILL<sup>75, 564</sup> was born in 1878 in New York<sup>75, 564</sup>. He died in 1914<sup>75</sup>. He married (1) LILLIAN EURBIN.
- John P. Averill<sup>75, 564</sup> also went by the name of Charles Averill<sup>564</sup>.
- Notes for John P. Averill:  
John was listed as Charles on the 1880 census. He is not with the family in 1900, but next door to Leonard in 1910.
- ii. JAMES D. AVERILL<sup>75, 565-566</sup> was born in Mar 1882 in Clinton, New York<sup>565-566</sup>. He died. He married (1) LILLIAN EURBIN.
- James D. Averill<sup>75, 565-566</sup> died in 1942.
- iii. LUELLA AVERILL<sup>75, 566</sup> was born in May 1884 in Clinton, New York<sup>566</sup>. She married (1) PAUL DEYO.
  - iv. WILLIAM T. AVERILL<sup>75, 566</sup> was born in Oct 1885 in Clinton, New York<sup>566</sup>. He married (1) MARY BUSHEY.
  - v. ELECTA J. AVERILL<sup>75</sup> was born in Aug 1887 in Clinton, New York<sup>566</sup>. She married (1) JAMES GREGORY.
- Electa J. Averill<sup>75</sup> also went by the name of Electic Averill<sup>566</sup>.
- vi. LOVINA AVERILL<sup>75, 565-566</sup> was born in Oct 1892 in Clinton, New York<sup>565-566</sup>. She married (1) FRANK TRUDELL.

Elijah Leonard Averill and Ettie had the following children:

- vii. PLENNY CHARLES AVERILL<sup>565-566, 878-880</sup> was born on 20 Jul 1896 in Clinton, New York<sup>565-566, 878-880</sup>. He married (1) GRACE L BARTLETT. She was born in 1893<sup>880</sup>.
  - viii. EMMA AVERILL<sup>565-566</sup> was born in Mar 1898 in Clinton, New York<sup>565-566</sup>.
  - ix. WALTER AVERILL<sup>565-566</sup> was born in Feb 1900 in Clinton, New York<sup>565-566</sup>.
150. **WILLIAM R.<sup>6</sup> AVERILL** (William P<sup>5</sup>, Rex<sup>4</sup>, Jonathan<sup>3</sup> Averell, Solomon<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>244-245, 567-568</sup> was born in Jun 1850 in Clinton, New York<sup>244-245, 567-568</sup>. He married (1) **SARAH \**. She was born in 1854 in New York<sup>567</sup>. He married (2) **MARY \** in 1887<sup>568</sup>. She was born in Feb 1877<sup>568</sup>.

William R. Averill and Sarah \ had the following children:

- i. EVA<sup>7</sup> AVRILL<sup>567</sup> was born in 1878 in New York<sup>567</sup>.
- ii. WILLIAM AVERILL<sup>568</sup> was born in Sep 1882 in New York<sup>568</sup>.

Mary \<sup>882</sup> was born about 1872 in New York<sup>882</sup>.

---

### Generation 6 (con't)

William R. Averill and Mary \ had the following children:

- iii. WILBER HARRISON AVERILL<sup>568, 881-882</sup> was born on 19 Aug 1888 in New York<sup>568, 881-882</sup>.
  - iv. LOUISE AVERILL<sup>568</sup> was born in Feb 1890 in New York<sup>568</sup>.
  - v. MABLE AVERILL<sup>568</sup> was born in Jun 1892 in New York<sup>568</sup>.
151. **GRACE<sup>6</sup> MACK** (Warren<sup>5</sup> Jr., Statina<sup>4</sup> Averill, Jonathan<sup>3</sup> Averell, Solomon<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>28</sup> was born on 09 Sep 1866 in Herkimer, New York<sup>28</sup>. She died on 07 Aug 1939 in Hooper, Dodge, Nebraska<sup>28</sup>. She married Edgar Joe Cooper on 26 Feb 1892<sup>28</sup>. He was born on 17 Oct 1866 in Potosi, Grant, Wisconsin<sup>28</sup>. He died on 28 Aug 1894 in Albion, Boone, Nebraska<sup>28</sup>.  
Edgar Joe Cooper and Grace Mack had the following child:
- i. LUCILE<sup>7</sup> COOPER. She married (1) SCHEMME.
152. **LUCY<sup>6</sup> WILBER** (Charles A<sup>5</sup>, Lucy<sup>4</sup> Averell, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup> Averell, Solomon<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>21, 570-575</sup> was born in Apr 1844 in New York<sup>1, 570-575</sup>. She married William D. Murray in 1882<sup>571</sup>. He was born in 1838 in Canada<sup>570-575</sup>.

Notes for Lucy Wilber:

They lived at Detroit, Mich., and have children; one son, who bears his mother's family name, is a stock-broker at Detroit.

William D. Murray and Lucy Wilber had the following children:

- i. EDGAR A.<sup>7</sup> MURRAY<sup>570, 573</sup> was born in 1871 in Michigan<sup>570, 573</sup>.
  - ii. FLORENCE MURRAY<sup>570-575</sup> was born in Apr 1874 in Michigan<sup>570-575</sup>. She married (1) DENEND.
  - iii. IDA L. MURRAY<sup>570-571, 573, 575</sup> was born in Feb 1878 in Michigan<sup>570-571, 573, 575</sup>.
  - iv. MURRAY<sup>570, 573</sup> was born in 1879 in Michigan<sup>570, 573</sup>.
  - v. ARTHUR MURRAY<sup>571-572, 574-575</sup> was born in Dec 1880 in Michigan<sup>571-572, 574-575</sup>.
153. **JOHN SAUNDERS<sup>6</sup> HEDGES** (Martha Russel<sup>5</sup> Saunders, Betsey<sup>4</sup> Averell, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup> Averell, Solomon<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 21, 578-580</sup> was born on 02 Apr 1838 in Chemung, New York<sup>1, 578-580</sup>. He died on 02 Feb 1891 in Shelton, Buffalo, Nebraska<sup>1</sup>. He married Lettie M. \ in Mar 1864<sup>1</sup>. She was born in 1846 in New York<sup>578-581</sup>.

Notes for John Saunders Hedges:

The late Capt. John S. Hedges, an honored citizen of Shelton, Nebraska, was a grandson of Betsey Averell Saunders by her dau. Martha who m. Jeremiah Hedges. "He was one of the noblest and finest of men" and greatly esteemed. Born Apr. 2, 1838, in Chemung, N. Y., he enlisted in 1861 for the service of his country, remaining until Mar., 1864, when he came home to be married the same month, and returned in Apr. to the field, remaining in service until Jan. 20, 1866. He participated in many fierce battles. He lived at Fairfax, Ia., 17 yrs., removing to Shelton, Neb., July, 1883, where he lived until his death. Jan. 4, 1891, he was ordered to report for duty at Rushville, Neb., for the Indian War on the frontier, and took a cold which caused his death, Feb. 2, 1891. [Extracts from the Shelton, Neb., Clipper. Feb. 13 & Feb. 20, 1891.]

John Saunders Hedges and Lettie M. \ had the following child:

- i. BERTHA L.<sup>7</sup> HEDGES<sup>578, 580</sup> was born in 1874 in Iowa<sup>578, 580</sup>.
154. **CHARLES HIRAM<sup>6</sup> HEDGES** (Martha Russel<sup>5</sup> Saunders, Betsey<sup>4</sup> Averell, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup> Averell, Solomon<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 21, 582</sup> was born on 03 Sep 1846 in Illinois<sup>1, 582</sup>. He married (1) **KATE M HEDGES**. She was born in Apr 1847 in Ohio<sup>582</sup>.  
Charles Hiram Hedges and Kate M Hedges had the following children:
- i. ALBETIE<sup>7</sup> HEDGES<sup>582</sup> was born in Apr 1876 in Iowa<sup>582</sup>.
  - ii. JAY O HEDGES<sup>582</sup> was born in Jul 1885 in Kansas<sup>582</sup>.
155. **THOMAS WALLACE<sup>6</sup> AVERELL** (John Hiram<sup>5</sup>, Jacob<sup>4</sup>, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>, Solomon<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>)<sup>1, 252, 583-584</sup> was born in 1846 in Virginia<sup>252, 583-584</sup>. He married Mary Jane Allen on 21 Jun 1870 in Kanawha, West Virginia. She was born in 1842 in Virginia<sup>583-585</sup>. She died on 02 Nov 1929 in Cabell, West Virginia.

---

### Generation 6 (con't)

Thomas Wallace Averell and Mary Jane Allen had the following children:

- i. SARAH<sup>7</sup> AVERELL<sup>583</sup> was born in 1856 in Virginia<sup>583</sup>.
- ii. JOHN H AVERILL<sup>584, 883-884</sup> was born in Aug 1860 in West Virginia<sup>584, 883-884</sup>. He died before 1910. He married Minnie E Ruisland in 1887<sup>883</sup>. She was born in May 1867 in Germany<sup>883-887</sup>.
- iii. WILLIAM A AVERILL<sup>584, 888-889</sup> was born in Mar 1862 in Marmet, Kanawha, West Virginia<sup>584, 888</sup>. He died on 29 Jan 1906 in Charleston, Kanawha, West Virginia. He married (1) VIRGINIA LUCAS. She was born in May 1870 in West Virginia<sup>888, 890</sup>.
- iv. SARAH A. AVERELL<sup>584</sup> was born in 1865 in West Virginia<sup>584</sup>.

156. **MORGAN<sup>6</sup> AVERELL** (John Hiram<sup>5</sup>, Jacob<sup>4</sup>, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>, Solomon<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>)<sup>253, 586-588</sup> was born in Dec 1855 in Virginia<sup>253, 586, 588</sup>. He married Emerette Cole on 20 Apr 1882 in Cass, Michigan<sup>587</sup>. She was born in Jan 1858 in Michigan<sup>586</sup>.

Morgan Averell and Emerette Cole had the following child:

- i. WALLACE P<sup>7</sup> AVERILL<sup>586</sup> was born in Jun 1889 in Illinois<sup>586</sup>.

157. **FRANCIS BENNETT<sup>6</sup> REYNOLDS** (Emily Clementina<sup>5</sup> Averell, Hiram<sup>4</sup> Averell, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup> Averell, Solomon<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>258, 260, 590-593</sup> was born in 1865 in Illinois<sup>258, 260, 590-593</sup>. He died on 12 Jul 1943 in Pulaski, Arkansas. He married Eva Woodruff Bell on 26 Feb 1906 in Arkansas. She was born in 1873 in Arkansas<sup>590-593</sup>. She died on 23 Mar 1966 in Little Rock, Pulaski, Arkansas.

Francis Bennett Reynolds and Eva Woodruff Bell had the following children:

- i. AVERELL W<sup>7</sup> REYNOLDS<sup>590-591, 891-892</sup> was born on 23 Feb 1908 in Little Rock, Pulaski, Arkansas<sup>590-591, 891-892</sup>. She died on 25 Jan 2003 in Lowell, Middlesex, Massachusetts<sup>892</sup>. She married (1) FRED LEMUEL TATE. He was born on 08 Sep 1908<sup>893-894</sup>. He died on 02 May 1979<sup>893-894</sup>.
- ii. SAMEL BELL REYNOLDS<sup>591-593</sup> was born on 27 Apr 1913 in Little Rock, Pulaski, Arkansas<sup>591-593, 895</sup>.
- iii. FRANCIS BENNETT REYNOLDS<sup>591-593, 896</sup> was born on 01 Feb 1916 in Little Rock, Pulaski, Arkansas<sup>591-593, 896</sup>.

158. **WILLIAM AVERELL<sup>6</sup> DASCOMB** (Sarah Elizabeth<sup>5</sup> Averell, Hiram<sup>4</sup> Averell, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup> Averell, Solomon<sup>2</sup> Averell, Thomas<sup>1</sup> Averell)<sup>1, 92-93</sup> was born on 22 Jun 1854 in Cameron, Steuben, New York<sup>1, 92-93</sup>. He died on 28 Aug 1889 in Binghamton, Broome, New York<sup>1</sup>. He married Mary Jane Stewart on 17 Oct 1883 in Penn Yan, Yates, New York<sup>1</sup>. She was born in Mar 1858 in New York<sup>594-597</sup>. She died in 1935<sup>265</sup>.

William Averell Dascomb and Mary Jane Stewart had the following children:

- i. JAMES STEWART<sup>7</sup> DASCOMB<sup>1, 594-595, 607, 897-899</sup> was born on 21 Feb 1885 in Steuben, New York<sup>1, 594-595, 607, 897-899</sup>. He died on 29 May 1962<sup>607</sup>. He married (1) LIVA E DANIELS. She was born on 13 Jul 1891 in New York<sup>595, 607, 898-899</sup>. She died on 15 Apr 1966 in Bath, Steuben, New York<sup>607</sup>.
- ii. WILLIAM EVERETT DASCOMB<sup>1, 594, 607, 900-903</sup> was born on 24 Mar 1887 in Steuben, New York<sup>1, 594, 607, 900-904</sup>. He died in Dec 1965<sup>607, 902</sup>. He married (1) MILDRED B \. She was born on 29 Jun 1890 in New York<sup>607, 901, 903</sup>. She died in Jul 1978 in Bath, Steuben, New York<sup>607</sup>.
- iii. HIRAM AVERELL DASCOMB<sup>1, 265, 594, 905-906</sup> was born on 22 May 1889 in Steuben, New York<sup>1, 594, 905-906</sup>. He died before 05 Oct 1912 in Waddington, St Lawrence, New York<sup>265</sup>.

159. **HELENE BELL<sup>6</sup> AVERELL** (Oscar James<sup>5</sup>, Hiram<sup>4</sup>, Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>, Solomon<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>)<sup>1, 268, 602-606</sup> was born on 03 Nov 1875 in District Of Columbia, District of Columbia<sup>1, 268, 602-606</sup>. She died in 1951<sup>607</sup>. She married Henry J. Wynkoop on 07 Jun 1900. He was born on 24 Dec 1875 in Bath, Steuben, New York<sup>1, 602-603</sup>. He died on 19 Oct 1934 in Bath, Steuben, New York<sup>607</sup>.

Notes for Henry J. Wynkoop:

Obit: Courier, Bath, NY; 19 Oct 1934; All Community Mourns Passing of Dr. Wynkoop; First Citizen Taken Suddenly Tuesday.

---

### Generation 6 (con't)

The passing of Dr. Henry J. Wynkoop early Thursday morning touched closely and saddened deeply this entire community. His skill as a surgeon, his ability and sympathy as a physician, his standing as our first citizen, his generosity and loyalty as a friend, marked him as a man of unusual quality upon whom Bath had come to lean heavily.

Dr. Wynkoop's death occurred at 6:30 following a heart attack in the earlier hours of the morning. His health had been impaired from heart trouble for several months, and while his condition was such that early in the month he had resigned from the chief surgeons of the Bath Hospital, of which he was one of the founders, and had sold his interest in the hospital to Dr. Sanford in order to be free from responsibility, the end came so suddenly that it was a shock as well as a grief. The funeral was held at St. Thomas's Church yesterday (Thursday) afternoon at 4 o'clock, the rector, Rev Dwight W. Graham, officiating with burial in Nondaga Cemetery. A prayer service was held at the house at 3:30.

Dr. Wynkoop was the second son of the late Mr. and Mrs. Henry J. Wynkoop, for many years residents of this village, and prominent in Church and society.

He was born Dec 24, 1875; attended Haverling High School until he left to take up his medical studies in Bellevue Medical College in New York. After graduation he associated himself with the late Dr. George C. McNett, then the leading surgeon in these parts and at Dr. McNett's death succeeded to the practice, in which he soon won a name for himself as a surgeon great promise.

Dr. Wynkoop married Mrs. Belle Averell, younger daughter of the late Mr. and Mrs. Oscar J. Averell, Jun 7, 1900, and to them were born two children, Catharine Blanche, now Mrs. Edmund W. Poor, of New York and Henry Jr., who is in his senior year at Yale. Beside Mrs. Wynkoop and the children mentioned Dr. Wynkoop is survived by two brother, Fred Y. Wynkoop, of Saginaw, Mich, and George E. Wynkoop, of Rochester.

Dr. Wynkoop was a vestryman of St Thomas church, a member of Steuben Lodge F&AM, was chairman of the board of the Farmers and Mechanics' Trust company and had served our village and our school as an officer.

Dr. Wynkoop for more than a quarter of a century has been known as one of the most skillful surgeons and able Hospital administrators in Western and Southern New York. Many of his cases were reported in the medical journals and his fame was much wider than the large area in which he served. Early in his practice he earned a fellowship in the American College of Surgeons, an honor awarded only for ability well proved.

It was nearly twenty-five years ago that Dr. Wynkoop and the late Dr. Douglass H. Smith founded the Bath Hospital in what was the old Land Officer building on Pulteney Square. From the day it was opened it began a ministry to Bath that has grown in extend and usefulness continually. The present hospital property was purchased in 1916, additions being made at various times to accommodate the ever-pressing needs of its widening territory. And all through the years of its service the Hospital has had the wise direction of Dr. Wynkoop, who has been the chief surgeon for most of the time.

Recognizing the necessity of large hospital facilities for the Community Dr. Wynkoop set in motion a plan for the erection and equipment of a new and more adequate Hospital, it being a cherished dream of his for a long time. That he did not live to see his dream come true proves again the truth of the proverb, "man proposes, but God disposes."

In a peculiar sense Dr. Wynkoop was a vital part of this community. Few, indeed, have there been who have not called for his advice and help in distressing hours when the lives of loved ones have hung in the balance, and who have not felt their courage rise when he has come into their home. Himself always courageous to do the needful thing, he never resorted to the operating room where he believed medical treatment the wiser course. Through many years he had been guided in his practice by the highest ideals of service, has kept abreast of the tide of Surgical and medical science, has given himself and his skill in unstinted measure, winning not only a high place among the surgeons of his generation, but the affection of multitudes who have committed their lives into his hands without question when disease and suffering stalked.

Dr. Wynkoop's heart was in the village and its people. He loved Bath, yet he loved to see other lands, and did so. He was loyal, he was true, he was kind, he was always the faithful husband, father, friend. His loss to Bath and her health problems cannot be overstated. His passing has left a great void. But the memory of his strong, splendid manhood will live in the hearts of our people as an inspiring and strengthening influence.

Henry J. Wynkoop and Helene Bell Averell had the following children:

---

### Generation 6 (con't)

- i. CATHERINE BLANCHE<sup>7</sup> WYNKOOP<sup>602-603, 907</sup> was born on 30 Apr 1906 in New York<sup>602-603, 907</sup>. She married (1) EDMUND W. POOR.
- ii. HENRY J WYNKOOP JR.<sup>602-603, 908-909</sup> was born on 12 Apr 1912 in New York<sup>602-603, 908-909</sup>. He died on 18 Dec 1988 in Mexico City, Distrito Federal, Mexico<sup>909</sup>.

---

### Sources

- 1 Clara A. Avery, The Averell Averill Avery Family 1687-1914.
- 2 Court Record.
- 3 County Court Record, Topsfield, Essex Co, MA Town Records. Thomas son of William born.
- 4 Barbour Collection, Ancestry.com, Preston, CT Vital Records -Averill.
- 5 Town Records, Topsfield, Essex County, Massachusetts 1671-1673.
- 6 The Essex Antiquarian, Vol IV 1900.
- 7 Town Records, Topsfield, Massachusetts Births.
- 8 Town Records, Topsfield, Massachusetts Vital Record Book page 10-11. Isaac Averill, Mary Howlett, Ann Howe, Thomas Averill Birth.
- 9 County Court Record, Topsfield, Essex Co, MA Town Records. have doc Topsfield MA 012.
- 10 The Long Point Settlers Journal (Name: Date: April 1996;;), Allen County Library, Ft. Wayne, IN, Volumn 3, Number 2, Lieutenant Paul Averill.
- 11 Kelly, Arthur C M, Vital Records of First Presbyterian Church Amenia, Dutchess County, NY1749-1956 (Name: Kinship; Location: Rhinebeck, New York; Date: 2004;;), Dallas Public Library.
- 12 Guertin, Iris, Rose, comp, Connecticut Soldiers, French and Indian War, 1755-62 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2000;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Solomon Averill.
- 13 Death Records, Michigan Deaths 1873, Polkton, Ottawa Averills.
- 14 Sons of the American Revolution Patriot, National Number 49189 ancestor of Harry Burtless Averill dated10October 1920.
- 15 Pension Record, Revoulutionary War S28627 Thomas Averill.
- 16 Ancestry.com, 1800 United States Federal Census (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA;Date:2004;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1800; Census Place: Newport, Newport,Rhodelsland; Roll: ; Page: ; Image:. Record for Ebenezer Avery.
- 17 Ancestry.com, 1790 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1790; Census Place: Newport, Newport,Rhodelsland; Roll: ; Image:. Record for Ebenezer Averil.
- 18 Jackson, Ronald V., Accelerated Indexing Systems, comp., Rhode Island Census, 1740-1890 (Name: Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA;Date:1999;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Ebenezer Averell.
- 19 Jackson, Ronald V., Accelerated Indexing Systems, comp., Rhode Island Census, 1740-1890 (Name: Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA;Date:1999;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Ebenezer Avril.
- 20 Pension Record, Revolutionary War W16816 Sarah widow of Ebenezer Averill.
- 21 Family Papers, Hiram Averill born1795.
- 22 Ancestry.com, 1790 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1790; Census Place: Harpersfield, Montgomery, New York; Roll: ; Image:. Record for Thomas Averell.
- 23 Ancestry.com, 1800 United States Federal Census (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA;Date:2004;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1800; Census Place: Chemung, Tioga, NewYork;Roll: ; Page: ; Image:. Record for Thos Averell.
- 24 Ancestry.com, 1810 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1810; Census Place: Chemung, Tioga, NewYork;Roll: 37; Page: 643; Family History Number: 0181391; Image: 00092. Record for Thomas Averill.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 25 Ancestry.com, Connecticut Town Birth Records, pre-1870 (Barbour Collection) (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date: 2006;;), Database online. Ashford Vital Records - Averill, Averel, Averil, Averell.
- 26 Ancestry.com, 1830 United States Federal Census (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date: 2004;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Warren, Herkimer, New York, roll 91, page 220, image 440. Record for Jonathan Averill.
- 27 Ancestry.com, 1820 United States Federal Census (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date: 2004;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Warren, Herkimer, New York, roll M33\_67, page 83, image 95. Record for Jonathan Averill.
- 28 DAR Register, Patriot Number A003902 Jonathan Averill.
- 29 Pension Record, Revolutionary War S2933 Jonathan Averill.
- 30 Ancestry.com, 1790 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date: 2010;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1790; Census Place: Ashford, Windham, Connecticut; Roll: ; Image: . Record for John Averil.
- 31 Ancestry.com, 1800 United States Federal Census (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date: 2004;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1800; Census Place: Ashford, Windham, Connecticut; Roll: ; Page: ; Image: . Record for Jona Averil.
- 32 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date: 2010;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1800; Census Place: Harpersfield, Delaware, New York; Roll: ; Page: ; Image: . Record for Ebenezer Averil.
- 33 DAR Register, Patriot Number A003917 Thomas Averill.
- 34 Ancestry.com and Genealogical Research Library (Brampton, Ontario, Canada), Ontario, Canada Marriages, 1801-1928 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date: 2010;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Theron Averill.
- 35 Ancestry.com, 1850 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date: 2009;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan, roll M432\_361, page 25, image 58. Record for Paul Averill & John Averill.
- 36 Ancestry.com, 1840 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date: 2010;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1840; Census Place: Charleston, Kalamazoo, Michigan; Roll: ; Page: . Record for Paul Nowill.
- 37 Ancestry.com, 1860 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date: 2009;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1860; Census Place: Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan; Roll: ; Page: 311; Image: 311. Record for Paul Averill.
- 38 Ancestry.com, Michigan, Deaths and Burials Index, 1867-1995 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date: 2011;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for John F. Averill.
- 39 Ancestry.com, Michigan, Death Records, 1897-1920 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date: 2010;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Levi Averill.
- 40 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date: 2009;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1870; Census Place: Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan; Roll: M593\_; Page: ; Image: . Record for Paul Averill.
- 41 Ancestry.com, Michigan, Death Records, 1897-1920 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date: 2010;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Paul R Averill.
- 42 Ancestry.com, Michigan, Deaths and Burials Index, 1867-1995 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date: 2011;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Geo. W. Averill.
- 43 Ancestry.com, 1850 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date: 2009;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Metamora, Lapeer, Michigan, roll M432\_354, page 368, image 96. Record for Samuel Avery.
- 44 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date: 2009;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Wright, Ottawa, Michigan, post office Berlin, roll 697, page 304, image 608. Record for Daniel Averill.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 45 Ancestry.com, 1860 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Muskegon, Muskegon, Michigan, post officeMuskegon,roll M653\_555, page 0, image 181. Record for Daniel Averill.
- 46 Ancestry.com, 1840 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1840; Census Place: Avon, Oakland, Michigan;Roll: ; Page:. Record for Samuel Averill.
- 47 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan, ED , roll , page. Record for Chas H Averill.
- 48 Ancestry.com, Georgia, Property Tax Digests, 1793-1893 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), Ancestry.com, 1818, Richmond, Thomas Averell.
- 49 Ancestry.com, Georgia, Property Tax Digests, 1793-1893 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), Ancestry.com, 1819, Richmond, Thomas Averell.
- 50 Ancestry.com, Georgia, Property Tax Digests, 1793-1893 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), Ancestry.com, 1823, Richmond, Thomas Averell.
- 51 Ancestry.com, Georgia, Property Tax Digests, 1793-1893 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), Ancestry.com, 1824, Richmond, Thomas Averell.
- 52 Ancestry.com, Georgia, Property Tax Digests, 1793-1893 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), Ancestry.com, 1825, Richmond, Thomas Averell.
- 53 Ancestry.com, Georgia, Property Tax Digests, 1793-1893 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), Ancestry.com, 1839, Richmond, Thomas Averell.
- 54 Newspaper, Augusta Chronicle (Augusta, GA), 20 May 1840.
- 55 Ancestry.com, 1850 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1850; Census Place: Division 73, Richmond, Georgia; Roll:M432\_81; Page: 472A; Image: 400. James Adams.
- 56 Ancestry.com, 1820 United States Federal Census (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA;Date:2004;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1820; Census Place: Charleston,Charleston,South Carolina; Roll: M33\_119; Page: 39; Image: 88. Record for John D Averell.
- 57 Ancestry.com, 1830 United States Federal Census (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA;Date:2004;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1830; Census Place: Richfield, Medina,Ohio;Roll: ; Page:. Record for I D Averill.
- 58 Ancestry.com, 1840 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1840; Census Place: , Genesee, New York;Roll:287; Page: 515. Record for John D Averill.
- 59 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Brooklyn Ward 7, Kings,NewYork; Roll: T623\_1046; Page: 13A; Enumeration District: 77. Record for Ellicot E Averell.
- 60 Census Analysis, 1820 csnsus he was 26-45 1774-1794 1820 census he was 30-401790-1800so born 1790-1794.
- 61 Barbour Collection, Ancestry.com, Middletown, Connecticut. Averill Family.
- 62 Ancestry.com, 1850 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1850; Census Place: Middletown, Middlesex,Connecticut; Roll: M432\_44; Page: 479B; Image:. Record for Rebecca G Avey.
- 63 Jackson, Ron V., Accelerated Indexing Systems, comp., U.S. Federal Census Mortality Schedules Index (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA;Date:1999;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Rebecca G. Averell.
- 64 Completed Family Group Sheet, Patrice Averell Jan 2009 & 2010.
- 65 Ancestry.com, 1860 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Chemung, Chemung, New York, post office Chemung,rollM653\_730, page 746, image 365. Record for Rositer Averill.
- 66 Ancestry.com, 1850 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Chemung, Chemung, New York, roll M432\_486, page163,image 325. Record for Rosseter Averill.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 67 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Chemung, Chemung, New York, post office Chemung,roll914, page 73, image 147. Record for Risseter Averill.
- 68 Ancestry.com, 1840 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. , Chemung, New York, roll 268, page 222. Record for Rhositer Averill.
- 69 Ancestry.com, 1830 United States Federal Census (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA;Date:2004;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Chemung, Tioga, New York, roll 109, page 261,image534. Record for Rssiter Averill.
- 70 Tombstone, Forrest Home Cemetery, Waverly, New York.
- 71 Ancestry.com, 1820 United States Federal Census (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA;Date:2004;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Grand Isle, Grand Isle, Vermont, roll M33\_126,page145, image 99. Record for Ria Averil.
- 72 Ancestry.com, 1830 United States Federal Census (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA;Date:2004;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Chazy, Clinton, New York, roll 85, page 325,image645. Record for Rex Averill.
- 73 Ancestry.com, 1840 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1840; Census Place: Chazy, Clinton, New York;Roll: ; Page:. Record for Rex Averill.
- 74 Ancestry.com, 1850 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Mooers, Clinton, New York, roll M432\_490, page385,image 108. Record for Elijah Averill.
- 75 Completed Family Group Sheet, Fran Ford Feb 2009.
- 76 Ancestry.com, 1820 United States Federal Census (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA;Date:2004;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1820; Census Place: Herkimer, Herkimer,NewYork; Roll: M33\_67; Page: ; Image:. Record for George Averil.
- 77 Barbour Collection, Ancestry.com, Ashford, Connecticut. Averill Family.
- 78 Ancestry.com, 1860 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Herkimer, Herkimer, New York, post officeHerkimer,roll M653\_760, page 1060, image 476. Record for Warren Mack.
- 79 Ancestry.com, 1850 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Herkimer, Herkimer, New York, roll M432\_513, page15,image 274. Record for Warren Mack.
- 80 Ancestry.com, 1840 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. , Herkimer, New York, roll 290, page 211. Record for Hartia M Averell.
- 81 Ancestry.com, 1850 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Warren, Herkimer, New York, roll M432\_513, page47,image 338. Record for Harty Ann Averill.
- 82 Ancestry.com, 1860 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Warren, Herkimer, New York, post officeJordanville,roll M653\_760, page 998, image 414. Record for Charles Paine.
- 83 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Warren, Herkimer, New York, post officeJordanville,roll 943, page 473, image 354. Record for Charles Payne.
- 84 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1870; Census Place: Warren, Herkimer, New York;Roll: M593\_; Page: ; Image:. Record for Maria Averell.
- 85 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Warren, Herkimer, New York, ED 40, roll T9\_838,page431.1000, image 0244. Record for Charles Pain.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 86 Ancestry.com, 1860 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Springfield, Otsego, New York, post officeSpringfieldCentre, roll M653\_841, page 0, image 89. Record for Susan Averell.
- 87 Ancestry.com, 1820 United States Federal Census (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA;Date:2004;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1820; Census Place: , Floyd, Kentucky;Roll:M33\_22; Page: ; Image:. Record for Jacob Averall.
- 88 Ancestry.com, 1850 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1850; Census Place: Lysander, Onondaga, NewYork; Roll: M432\_570; Page: 516B; Image:. Record for Hannah Bentley.
- 89 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Bath, Steuben, New York, ED 158, roll T9\_932,page411.2000, image 0544. Record for Hiram Averill.
- 90 Steuben County Historical Society, Steuben Echoes (Name: Location: Bath, NY; Date: Spring 2006;;), Allen County Library, Ft. Wayne, IN.
- 91 Ancestry.com, 1850 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Cameron, Steuben, New York, roll M432\_599, page340,image 209. Record for Hiram Averell.
- 92 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1870; Census Place: Cameron, Steuben, NewYork;Roll: M593\_ ; Page: ; Image:. Record for Sarah Dascomb.
- 93 Ancestry.com, 1860 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1860; Census Place: Cameron, Steuben, NewYork;Roll: ; Page: ; Image:. Record for Hiram Averill.
- 94 Ancestry.com, 1830 United States Federal Census (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA;Date:2004;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1830; Census Place: , Steuben, New York; Roll;;Page:. Record for Hiram Averill.
- 95 Ancestry.com, 1840 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1840; Census Place: Cameron, Steuben, New York;Roll: ; Page:. Record for Hiram Averill.
- 96 Ancestry.com, 1840 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1840; Census Place: Greece, Monroe, New York;Roll: ; Page:. Record for David Averill.
- 97 Ancestry.com, 1860 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1860; Census Place: Dorr, Allegan, Michigan;Roll: ; Page: 432; Image: 360. Record for David R Avrill.
- 98 Death Certificate, Michigan 1905, Certificate # 681, David R Averill.
- 99 County Court Record, Kent County, Michigan, Marriage Record, Charles R Averill & MargaretGlick Cross.
- 100 Ancestry.com, Michigan, Death Records, 1897-1920 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Herman Nelson Averill.
- 101 Ancestry.com, 1850 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1850; Census Place: York, Medina, Ohio; Roll:M432\_709; Page: 419A; Image:. Record for David R Avrill.
- 102 Ancestry.com, Michigan, Death Records, 1897-1920 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Albert J Averill.
- 103 Ancestry.com, Michigan, Death Records, 1897-1920 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Mr Charles R Averill.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 104 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Dorr, Allegan, Michigan, post office Dorr Center,roll660, page 100, image 200. Record for David B Averill and Edward Averill.
- 105 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1870; Census Place: Dorr, Allegan, Michigan;Roll: M593\_; Page: ; Image:. Record for Edward Averill.
- 106 Ancestry.com, 1851 Census of Canada East, Canada West, New Brunswick, and NovaScotia (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Theren Averill.
- 107 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1861 Census of Canada (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Hicion Averill.
- 108 Ancestry.com, 1850 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. , Newaygo, Michigan, roll M432\_359, page 1, image 3. Record for Ferdie Averill.
- 109 Ancestry.com, 1830 United States Federal Census (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA;Date:2004;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1830; Census Place: , Niagara, New York; Roll;;Page:. Record for Foster Averill.
- 110 Ancestry.com, 1860 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1860; Census Place: Croton, Newaygo,Michigan;Roll: ; Page: 930; Image: 230. Record for Forder Averill.
- 111 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1870; Census Place: Croton, Newaygo,Michigan;Roll: M593\_; Page: ; Image:. Record for Mercy Averill.
- 112 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Big Rapids, Mecosta,Michigan; Roll: 594; Family History Film: 1254594; Page: 648C; Enumeration District: 180; Image: 0759. Record for Mercy Averill.
- 113 Death Certificate, California 1914 George Arthur Averill. DAR supporting document.
- 114 County Court Record, Adams County, Iowa Marriage Book 3 pg 21 Averill & Smith. DAR supporting document.
- 115 Ancestry.com, 1851 Census of Canada East, Canada West, New Brunswick, and NovaScotia (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Thomas Averil.
- 116 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Newton, Jasper, Iowa; Roll:346; Family History Film: 1254346; Page: 105B; Enumeration District: 094; Image: 0435. Record for Fannie Averill.
- 117 Ancestry.com, 1860 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1860; Census Place: Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan;Roll: ; Page: 310; Image: 310. Record for John Averill.
- 118 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1870; Census Place: Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan;Roll: M593\_; Page: ; Image:. Record for George Averill.
- 119 Michigan, Marriages, 1822-1995, FamilySearch.org, John Averill & Ezila Taylor.
- 120 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan;Roll: T623\_31077\_4120250; Page: 6A; Enumeration District: 0136; FHL microfilm: 1240738. Record for John Averill.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 121 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan, ED 233, roll T9\_600,page272.4000, image 0548. Record for John Averill.
- 122 Ancestry.com, 1850 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Crockery, Ottawa, Michigan, roll M432\_361, page30,image 67. Record for Hugh S Averill.
- 123 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan;Roll: 600; Family History Film: 1254600; Page: 272D; Enumeration District: 233; Image: 0548. Record for Hugh S. Averill.
- 124 Completed Family Group Sheet, Loraine Hoffman, Craig Kent & Collin Stewart Averill April 2009.
- 125 Death Records, Michigan Deaths, Polkton, Ottawa County, Averills 1888.
- 126 Death Records, Michigan Deaths Polkton, Ottawa County Averills 1895.
- 127 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Ada, Kent, Michigan, ED , roll , page. Record for Levi Averill.
- 128 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Walker, Kent, Michigan, ED 122, roll T9\_587,page612.3000, image 0503. Record for Levi Averill.
- 129 Ancestry.com, 1860 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Walker, Kent, Michigan, post office Grand Rapids,rollM653\_550, page 0, image 531. Record for Levi Averill.
- 130 Ancestry.com, U.S. IRS Tax Assessment Lists, 1862-1918 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2008;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Levi Averill.
- 131 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1870; Census Place: Walker, Kent, Michigan;Roll: M593\_ ; Page: ; Image:. Record for Levi Averill.
- 132 Michigan, Death Certificates, 1921-1952, FamilySearch.org, Joseph Averill.
- 133 Ancestry.com, Michigan, Deaths and Burials Index, 1867-1995 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Ezra Averill.
- 134 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan, ED , roll T624\_670, part,page. Record for Paul A Averill.
- 135 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan, ED 233, roll T9\_600,page272.4000, image 0548. Record for Paul R. Averill.
- 136 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1870; Census Place: Wright, Ottawa, Michigan;Roll: M593\_ ; Page: ; Image:. Record for Paul Averill.
- 137 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan;Roll: T623\_31077\_4120250; Page: 5B; Enumeration District: 0135; FHL microfilm: 1240738. Record for Paul R C\*Sill.
- 138 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan, ED 233, roll T9\_600,page272.4000, image 0548. Record for William Averill.
- 139 Ancestry.com, 1860 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1860; Census Place: Wright, Ottawa, Michigan;Roll: ; Page: 370; Image: 370. Record for William W Averill.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 140 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1870; Census Place: Wright, Ottawa, Michigan;Roll: M593\_; Page: ; Image:. Record for William Averill.
- 141 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan, ED 233, roll T9\_600,page272.4000, image 0548. Record for Richard C. Stiles.
- 142 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1871 Census of Canada (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA;Date:2009;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Muskegon, Muskegon, Michigan, ED 192, rollT9\_597,page 178.3000, image 0668. Record for Edwin R Ford.
- 143 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Chicago Ward 34, Cook, Illinois, ED , roll , page. Record for Edwin R Ford.
- 144 Death Records, Michigan Death Records Polkton, Ottawa County, Averill 1870. familysearch.org.
- 145 Michigan, Death Certificates, 1921-1952, FamilySearch.org, George Elgin Averill.
- 146 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Springville, Wexford,Michigan; Roll: T624\_666; Page: 11A; Enumeration District: 0151; Image: ; FHL microfilm: 1374679. Record for George W Averill.
- 147 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Selma, Wexford, Michigan;Roll: T623\_31077\_4119819; Page: 9A; Enumeration District: 0123; FHL microfilm: 1240755. Record for George Averill.
- 148 Ancestry.com, Michigan, Deaths and Burials Index, 1867-1995 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Bessie Averill.
- 149 Ancestry.com, Michigan, Deaths and Burials Index, 1867-1995 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Jennie H. Averill.
- 150 County Court Record, Osceola County, Michigan Marriage, Zebb B Averill & Jennie Grace Brink.
- 151 Ancestry.com, Michigan, Deaths and Burials Index, 1867-1995 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Zebb Averill.
- 152 County Court Record, Wexford County, Michigan Marriage, Alto Averil & Harriett L. McCormick.
- 153 County Court Record, Wexford County, Michigan Marriage Frank McLaughlin,& Jessie Averill.
- 154 County Court Record, Wexford County, Michigan Marriage Frank Judd & Jessie AverillMcLaughlin.
- 155 Ancestry.com, Michigan, Deaths and Burials Index, 1867-1995 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Robt. C. Averill.
- 156 County Court Record, Wexford County, Michigan Marriage Robert C Averill & Edith Gruehow.
- 157 County Court Record, Emmet County, Michigan Marriage Clarence Averill & Helen L. Brockway.
- 158 County Court Record, Wexford County, Michigan Marriage Fred N. Hilton & Dottie G Averill.
- 159 County Court Record, Wexford County, Michigan Marriage William H. Marlatt & Nina Averill.
- 160 Michigan, Death Certificates, 1921-1952, FamilySearch.org, Harriet Jane Averill.
- 161 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Cadillac Ward 1, Wexford,Michigan; Roll: T625\_798; Page: 22A; Enumeration District: 207; Image: 819. Record for Jennie Averill.
- 162 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Wright, Ottawa, Michigan, ED 232, roll T9\_600,page249.2000, image 0502. Record for Charles H. Averill.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 163 Ancestry.com, 1860 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1860; Census Place: Bellevue, Brown, Wisconsin; Roll: M653\_1400;Page: 468; Image: 8; Family History Library Film: 805400. Persis Chase.
- 164 Ancestry.com, 1850 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1850; Census Place: Worth, Sanilac, Michigan; Roll: M432\_363;Page: 22A; Image: 48. Persis Chase.
- 165 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1870; Census Place: Wrightstown, Brown, Wisconsin; Roll:M593\_1703; Page: 444A; Image: 847; Family History Library Film: 553202. Persis Chase.
- 166 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1870; Census Place: Wrightstown, Brown, Wisconsin; Roll:M593\_1703; Page: 443B; Image: 846; Family History Library Film: 553202. Henry Chase.
- 167 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1880; Census Place: Wrightstown, Brown, Wisconsin; Roll: 1418;Family History Film: 1255418; Page: 357A; Enumeration District: 024. Henry Chase.
- 168 Ancestry.com, 1851 Census of Canada East, Canada West, New Brunswick, and Nova Scotia (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1851; Census Place: Norwich, Oxford County, Canada West(Ontario); Schedule: A; Roll: C\_11745; Page: 160; Line: 2. Irena Hamilton.
- 169 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1861 Census of Canada (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1861; Census Place: South Norwich, , Oxford, Canada West; Roll:C-1060-1061; Page: 39. Irena Hamilton.
- 170 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1870; Census Place: Tallmadge, Ottawa, Michigan; Roll: M593\_697;Page: 288B; Image: 580; Family History Library Film: 552196. Irena Hamilton.
- 171 Tombstone, Marne Cemetery, Marne, Ottawa, Michigan. findagrave.com, August 2013.
- 172 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1880; Census Place: Tallmadge, Ottawa, Michigan; Roll: 601;Family History Film: 1254601; Page: 413A; Enumeration District: 240; Image: 0027. F M Hamilton.
- 173 Ancestry.com, Michigan, Deaths and Burials Index, 1867-1995 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Harrison S. Averill.
- 174 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Lincoln, Midland, Michigan, post office Midland,roll690, page 131, image 262. Record for Harrison Averill.
- 175 Ancestry.com, 1860 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1860; Census Place: Crystal Lake, Leelanau,Michigan; Roll: ; Page: 827; Image: 832. Record for Harrison Averel.
- 176 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Geneva, Midland, Michigan;Roll: 595; Family History Film: 1254595; Page: 161B; Enumeration District: 216; Image: 0327. Record for Harrison Averill.
- 177 Ancestry.com, 1850 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Metamora, Lapeer, Michigan, roll M432\_354, page369,image 97. Record for Daniel Averill.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 178 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Muskegon, Michigan; Roll: 597; Family History Film: 1254597; Page: 229A; Enumeration District: 193; Image: . Record for Daniel Averell.
- 179 Ancestry.com, Georgia, Property Tax Digests, 1793-1893 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), Ancestry.com, 1820, Richmond, Thomas Averell.
- 180 County Court Record, Richmond County, Georgia Probate Account Book H page 359.
- 181 County Court Record, Richmond County, Georgia Marriage Record, Lemuel Develle & Clara AAverell. familysearch.org, August 2013.
- 182 Ancestry.com, New York, State Census, 1915 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2012;), www.ancestry.com, New York State Archives; Albany, New York; State Population CensusSchedules, 1915; Election District: 36; Assembly District: 12; City: New York; County: Kings; Page: 14.
- 183 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1910; Census Place: Brooklyn Ward 22, Kings, New York; Roll:T624\_971; Page: 3A; Enumeration District: 0553; FHL microfilm: 1374984. Alice Conover.
- 184 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1870; Census Place: Augusta Ward 1, Richmond, Georgia; Roll:M593\_172; Page: 14B; Image: 298; Family History Library Film: 545671. Clara Dwell.
- 185 Ancestry.com, 1860 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1860; Census Place: Augusta Ward 3, Richmond, Georgia; Roll:M653\_135; Page: 839; Image: 267; Family History Library Film: 803135. Clara A Dwelly.
- 186 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1900; Census Place: Brooklyn Ward 22, Kings, New York; Roll:1059; Page: 7A; Enumeration District: 0352; FHL microfilm: 1241059. Clara A Develle.
- 187 Ancestry.com, 1860 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1860; Census Place: Augusta Ward 2, Richmond, Georgia; Roll: ; Page: 796; Image: 224. Record for Thomas Averell.
- 188 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1870; Census Place: Brooklyn Ward 17, Kings, New York; Roll: M593\_; Page: ; Image: . Record for Thomas Averell.
- 189 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Brooklyn, Kings, New York; Roll: 847; Family History Film: 1254847; Page: 170C; Enumeration District: 113; Image: 0431. Record for Thomas Averell.
- 190 New York, Marriages, 1686-1980, FamilySearch.org, Frank C Burns & Isaabelle Averill.
- 191 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Kings (Brooklyn), New York City-Greater, New York, ED167, roll T9\_851, page 685.2000, image 0356. Record for George Avrell.
- 192 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Brooklyn Ward 17, Kings, New York, post officeGreenPoint, roll 958, page 147, image 294. Record for George Averell.
- 193 Completed Family Group Sheet, Jean Arthur and Steve Allen, July 2013.
- 194 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1900; Census Place: Brooklyn Ward 23, Kings, New York; Roll:1061; Page: 12B; Enumeration District: 0393; FHL microfilm: 1241061.
- 195 New York, Births and Christenings, 1640-1962, Averill, 02 May 1874. familysearch.org, August 2013.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 196 Ancestry.com, U.S., Civil War Draft Registrations Records, 1863-1865 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, National Archives and Records Administration (NARA); Consolidated Lists of Civil War Draft Registration Records (Provost Marshal General's Bureau; Consolidated Enrollment Lists, 1863-1865); Record Group: 110, Records of the Provost Marshal General's Bureau (Civil War); Collection Name: Consolidated Enrollment Lists, 1863-1865 (Civil War Union Draft Records); ARC Identifier: 4213514; Archive Volume Number: 3 of 5. George Averill.
- 197 Ancestry.com, 1860 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1860; Census Place: Augusta Ward 2, Richmond, Georgia; Roll: ; Page: 778; Image: 206. Record for Alfred Averel.
- 198 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1870; Census Place: Augusta Ward 1, Richmond, Georgia; Roll: M593\_; Page: ; Image:.. Record for Alfred M Averill.
- 199 County Court Record, Richmond County, Georgia Marriage Record Alfred M Averell & Adelaide A. Ingalls. familysearch.org, August 2013.
- 200 Dodd, Jordan, Liahona Research, comp, Massachusetts, Marriages, 1633-1850 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2005;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for William H. Averill.
- 201 Town Records, Falmouth, Massachusetts William H Averill Death.
- 202 Town Records, East Bridgewater, Massachusetts, Edward E Averill Death.
- 203 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1870; Census Place: Wareham, Plymouth, Massachusetts; Roll: M593\_; Page: ; Image:.. Record for Joseph P Hayden.
- 204 Town Records, Falmouth, Massachusetts, Harriet Baker Hayden Death.
- 205 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. New York (Manhattan), New York City-Greater, New York, ED 606, roll T9\_896, page 306.1000, image 0614. Record for John Averell.
- 206 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1870; Census Place: New York Ward 19 District 13, New York, New York; Roll: M593\_; Page: ; Image:.. Record for John Averell.
- 207 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Brooklyn Ward 22, Kings, New York; Roll: T624\_970; Page: 8B; Enumeration District: 524; Image: 657. Record for Julia A Averell.
- 208 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1900; Census Place: Brooklyn Ward 4, Kings, New York; Roll: 1044; Page: 8A; Enumeration District: 0033; FHL microfilm: 1241044. Record for Julia Averill.
- 209 Death Certificate, Kings, New York 1915, Certificate # 11384, Julia A Averill.
- 210 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Kings (Brooklyn), New York City-Greater, New York; Roll: T9\_853; Family History Film: 1254853; Page: 419.3000; Enumeration District: 185; Image: 0059. Record for Ellicott D. Averell.
- 211 Historical Data Systems, comp., U.S. Civil War Soldier Records and Profiles (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Ellicott D Averell.
- 212 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1870; Census Place: Brooklyn Ward 7, Kings, New York; Roll: M593\_; Page: ; Image:.. Record for Alexander Averew.
- 213 Death Certificate, Kings, New York 1905 Certificate # 4272, Ellicott Averill.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 214 Ancestry.com, 1850 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Concord, Middlesex, Massachusetts, roll M432\_323,page123, image 595. Record for Charles T Wilde.
- 215 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Chelsea Ward 4, Suffolk, Massachusetts, ED , roll,page. Record for William M Jewett.
- 216 Death Certificate, Arizona 1935 Certificate # 266 Walter J Pepper.
- 217 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1870; Census Place: Gilroy, Santa Clara,California; Roll: M593\_; Page: ; Image:. Record for I M Averill.
- 218 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Napa, Napa, California;Roll: 69; Family History Film: 1254069; Page: 284D; Enumeration District: 070; Image: 0570. Record for Isaac Averell.
- 219 Town Records, Boston, Massachusetts Deaths, Sarah A Wise.
- 220 Ancestry.com, 1850 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Mobile, Mobile, Alabama, roll M432\_11, page 407,image265. Record for Wm Averell.
- 221 Ancestry.com, 1860 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1860; Census Place: Mobile Ward 3, Mobile,Alabama; Roll: ; Page: 304; Image: 304. Record for Wm H Averall.
- 222 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Mobile, Mobile, Alabama;Roll: 25; Family History Film: 1254025; Page: 307D; Enumeration District: 137; Image: 0337. Record for William Averill.
- 223 Massachusetts Vital Records, footnote.com, New Bedford Deaths.
- 224 Ancestry.com, 1860 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1860; Census Place: District 1, Montgomery,Alabama; Roll: ; Page: ; Image:. Record for Harris Olcott.
- 225 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Chemung, Chemung, New York, ED 67, roll T9\_816,page210.1000, image 0781. Record for Ed. Averill.
- 226 Ancestry.com, 1860 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1860; Census Place: Athens, Bradford,Pennsylvania; Roll: ; Page: 62; Image: 67. Record for Edward Averill.
- 227 Ancestry.com, 1850 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1850; Census Place: Wheatland, Kenosha,Wisconsin; Roll: M432\_1000; Page: 328B; Image:. Record for Daniel D Bacon.
- 228 Ancestry.com, 1860 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1860; Census Place: Raymond, Racine, Wisconsin;Roll: ; Page: 830; Image: 448. Record for Daniel D Bacon.
- 229 Death Certificate, Missouri 1930, Certificatge # 5510, Ruth Naomi Wilson.
- 230 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1870; Census Place: Lebanon, Laclede, Missouri;Roll: M593\_; Page: ; Image:. Record for Daniel D Bacon.
- 231 Ancestry.com, 1850 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Elmira, Chemung, New York, roll M432\_486, page239,image 477. Record for Amanda Averill.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 232 Ancestry.com, 1860 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Elmira, Chemung, New York, post office Elmira,rollM653\_730, page 472, image 91. Record for Levi Averill.
- 233 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Elmira Ward 4, Chemung, New York, post office Elmira,roll 914, page 221, image 444. Record for Levi Averill.
- 234 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Elmira, Chemung, New York, ED 73, roll T9\_817,page323.2000, image 0226. Record for Levi Averill.
- 235 County Court Record, Chemung County, New York. Administration of Levi Averill to Sarah Averill, children listed as Annie Price and Louisa A Van Duzer.
- 236 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1900; Census Place: Horseheads, Chemung, New York; Roll: 1016;Page: 3A; Enumeration District: 0040; FHL microfilm: 1241016. Record for Sarah Averill.
- 237 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Mooers, Clinton, New York, ED 25, roll T9\_820,page352.4000, image 0036. Record for John Averill.
- 238 Ancestry.com, 1850 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Mooers, Clinton, New York, roll M432\_490, page390,image 118. Record for John Averill.
- 239 Ancestry.com, 1860 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Mooers, Clinton, New York, post office Mooers Forks,roll M653\_735, page 419, image 421. Record for John J Averell.
- 240 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Mooers, Clinton, New York, post office Mooers,roll919, page 358, image 24. Record for John Averill.
- 241 Ancestry.com, Vermont Death Records, 1909-2008 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Elisha Averill.
- 242 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1900; Census Place: Moriah, Essex, New York; Roll: 1035; Page:14A; Enumeration District: 0045; FHL microfilm: 1241035. Record for Adeline Averitt.
- 243 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1910; Census Place: Port Henry Ward 1, Essex, New York; Roll:T624\_934; Page: 5B; Enumeration District: 0051; FHL microfilm: 1374947. Record for Adabvin Averill.
- 244 Ancestry.com, 1850 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Chazy, Clinton, New York, roll M432\_490, page370,image 78. Record for Wm Averill.
- 245 Ancestry.com, 1860 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1860; Census Place: Altona, Clinton, New York;Roll: ; Page: 733; Image: 171. Record for William P Arrill.
- 246 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Parishville, St Lawrence, New York; Roll: 927; Family History Film: 1254927; Page: 445D; Enumeration District: 255; Image: 0443. Record for William P. Avrill.
- 247 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Mooers, Clinton, New York, post office Mooers,roll919, page 348, image 4. Record for Elijah B Averill.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 248 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Mooers, Clinton, New York; Roll: 820; Family History Film: 1254820; Page: 352C; Enumeration District: 025; Image: 0035. Record for Elijah B. Averill.
- 249 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1900; Census Place: Mooers, Clinton, New York; Roll: 1018; Page:15B; Enumeration District: 0019; FHL microfilm: 1241018. Record for Lewy Arerill.
- 250 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Fairfax, Linn, Iowa; Roll:351; Family History Film: 1254351; Page: 180C; Enumeration District: 262; Image: 0362. Record for Wm. Hedges.
- 251 Ancestry.com, 1840 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1840; Census Place: , Marion, Kentucky; Roll: ;Page:. Record for John Averill.
- 252 Ancestry.com, 1850 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1850; Census Place: District 6, Boone, Virginia; Roll: M432\_936; Page: 36B; Image:. Record for John H Aviel.
- 253 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Berrien, Berrien, Michigan; Roll: 572; Family History Film: 1254572; Page: 94B; Enumeration District: 003; Image: 0341. Record for Nancy Averel.
- 254 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Lysander, Onondaga, New York, ED 177, rollT9\_905, page 314.3000, image 0824. Record for David Sutfin.
- 255 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Colorado Spings, El Paso, Colorado; Roll: T623\_123; Page: 7A; Enumeration District: 26; FHL microfilm: 1240123. Record for George Bentley.
- 256 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Oskaloosa, Mahaska, Iowa; Roll: 353; Family History Film: 1254353; Page: 316A; Enumeration District: 173; Image: 0638. Record for George Bently.
- 257 Ancestry.com, Cook County, Illinois, Deaths Index, 1878-1922 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Emily C Reynolds.
- 258 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Hornellsville, Steuben, New York; Roll: 933; Family History Film: 1254933; Page: 354A; Enumeration District: 179; Image: 0713. Record for Emily C. Reynolds.
- 259 Ancestry.com, 1850 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1850; Census Place: Elmira, Chemung, New York; Roll: M432\_486; Page: 247A; Image:. Record for Emily C Reynolds.
- 260 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1870; Census Place: Hartsville, Steuben, New York; Roll: M593\_; Page: ; Image:. Record for Sylvester Reynolds.
- 261 Ancestry.com, U.S., Civil War Draft Registrations Records, 1863-1865 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Sylvester Reynolds.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 262 Ancestry.com, 1860 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1860; Census Place: Cadron, Conway,Arkansas;Roll: ; Page: ; Image:. Record for Leander Dauscomb.
- 263 Historical Data Systems, comp., American Civil War General Officers (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA;Date:1999;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for William Woods Averell.
- 264 Historical Data Systems, comp., U.S. Civil War Soldier Records and Profiles (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA;Date:2009;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for William Woods Averell.
- 265 Tombstone, Grove Cemtery, Bath, Steuben, New York. findagrave.com, December 2010.
- 266 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Bath, Steuben, New York, ED , roll , page. Record for Reza\* Averell.
- 267 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1870; Census Place: Bath, Steuben, New York;Roll: M593\_; Page: ; Image:. Record for Oscar J Averell.
- 268 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Bath, Steuben, New York;Roll: T623\_1163; Page: 10A; Enumeration District: 62. Record for Averell.
- 269 Ancestry.com, 1860 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1860; Census Place: Alfred, Allegany, New York;Roll: ; Page: 1026; Image: 504. Record for Lucy Crandall.
- 270 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Bath, Steuben, New York;Roll: T623\_1163; Page: 16A; Enumeration District: 62. Record for George W Henica.
- 271 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Bath, Steuben, New York;Roll: ; Page: ; Enumeration District: ; Image:. Record for George W Heniser.
- 272 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Bath, Steuben, New York;Roll: 932; Family History Film: 1254932; Page: 407A; Enumeration District: 157; Image: 0535. Record for George H. Henicap.
- 273 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Bath, Steuben, New York;Roll: T623\_1163; Page: 32B; Enumeration District: 62. Record for Martha Nichols.
- 274 Ancestry.com, Michigan, Deaths and Burials Index, 1867-1995 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for L. B. Averill.
- 275 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1870; Census Place: Dorr, Allegan, Michigan;Roll: M593\_; Page: ; Image:. Record for Lansder B Averill.
- 276 Ancestry.com, Michigan, Deaths and Burials Index, 1867-1995 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for R...Meo Averill.
- 277 County Court Record, Allegan County, Michigan Death Record, Ramia Averill.
- 278 Ancestry.com, U.S. City Directories (Beta) (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Ellen Averill.
- 279 Ancestry.com, Michigan, Deaths and Burials Index, 1867-1995 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Charles C. Averill.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 280 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Dorr, Allegan, Michigan;Roll: T623\_698; Page: 5B; Enumeration District: 7. Record for Ellen Averill.
- 281 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Dorr, Allegan, Michigan;Roll: 569; Family History Film: 1254569; Page: 69B; Enumeration District: 002; Image: 0142. Record for Ellen Averill.
- 282 Ancestry.com, 1860 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1860; Census Place: Dorr, Allegan, Michigan;Roll: ; Page: 442; Image: 370. Record for David R Avral.
- 283 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Dorr, Allegan, Michigan;Roll: 569; Family History Film: 1254569; Page: 49A; Enumeration District: 002; Image: 0101. Record for Eliza Ann Aveoril.
- 284 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Dorr, Allegan, Michigan;Roll: T623\_698; Page: 3B; Enumeration District: 7. Record for Eliza A Averill.
- 285 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1870; Census Place: Dorr, Allegan, Michigan;Roll: M593\_; Page: ; Image:. Record for David R Averill.
- 286 Ancestry.com, Michigan, Deaths and Burials Index, 1867-1995 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Albert N. Averall.
- 287 Ancestry.com, 1850 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Marshall, Calhoun, Michigan, roll M432\_348, page151,image 294. Record for Thomas Jones.
- 288 Ancestry.com, 1860 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Tecumseh, Lenawee, Michigan, post officeTecumseh,roll M653\_551, page 0, image 880. Record for Albert Avrill.
- 289 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Dorr, Allegan, Michigan;Roll: 569; Family History Film: 1254569; Page: 69B; Enumeration District: 002; Image: 0142. Record for Albert Averill.
- 290 Ancestry.com, 1860 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1860; Census Place: Dorr, Allegan, Michigan;Roll: ; Page: 440; Image: 368. Record for Edward Avereal.
- 291 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Dorr, Allegan, Michigan;Roll: 569; Family History Film: 1254569; Page: 52D; Enumeration District: 002; Image: 0108. Record for Edward Averill.
- 292 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Dorr, Allegan, Michigan;Roll: T623\_698; Page: 10A; Enumeration District: 7; FHL microfilm: 1240698. Record for Edward Averill.
- 293 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Dorr, Allegan, Michigan;Roll: T624\_634; Page: 11A; Enumeration District: 0008; Image: 524; FHL microfilm: 1374647. Record for Edward Averill.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 294 Ancestry.com, Michigan, Deaths and Burials Index, 1867-1995 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Lucius Lanader Averill.
- 295 County Court Record, Kent County, Michigan Marriage Book vol 1 page 24 # 943, Chester CAverll & Allie M. Westcott.
- 296 Ancestry.com, Michigan, Death Records, 1897-1920 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Chester C Averill.
- 297 Ancestry.com, U.S., Civil War Draft Registrations Records, 1863-1865 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Edward Averill.
- 298 Ancestry.com, 1850 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Hudson, Summit, Ohio, roll M432\_732, page 445,image361. Record for Mary J Averell.
- 299 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Dorr, Allegan, Michigan;Roll: 569; Family History Film: 1254569; Page: 65B; Enumeration District: 002; Image: 0134. Record for Charles R. Averill.
- 300 Ancestry.com, 1860 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1860; Census Place: Dorr, Allegan, Michigan;Roll: ; Page: 431; Image: 359. Record for Charles A Averall.
- 301 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1870; Census Place: Dorr, Allegan, Michigan;Roll: M593\_; Page: ; Image:. Record for Chas R Averill.
- 302 Ancestry.com, Selected U.S. Federal Census Non-Population Schedules, 1850-1880 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online.1870, Dorr, Allegan, Michigan. Record for Chas R Averill.
- 303 County Court Record, Allegan County, Michigan, Marriage Record, William Sherman Averill & Grace Francisco.
- 304 Ancestry.com, U.S., Civil War Draft Registrations Records, 1863-1865 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Charles R Averill.
- 305 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Dorr, Allegan, Michigan;Roll: T623\_31077\_4119836; Page: 5B; Enumeration District: 0007; FHL microfilm: 1240698. Record for Sherman W Averill.
- 306 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Dorr, Allegan, Michigan;Roll: 569; Family History Film: 1254569; Page: 50D; Enumeration District: 002; Image: 0104. Record for Maria M. Averill.
- 307 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Grand Rapids Ward 5, Kent,Michigan; Roll: T623\_722; Page: 1A; Enumeration District: 65. Record for Maria M Averill.
- 308 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Grand Rapids Ward 5, Kent,Michigan; Roll: ; Page: ; Enumeration District: ; Image:. Record for Maria N Averill.
- 309 Ancestry.com, Grand Rapids, Michigan City Directories, 1889-90 (Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2000;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Hiram.
- 310 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1870; Census Place: Jackson Ward 4, Jackson,Michigan; Roll: M593\_; Page: ; Image:. Record for Huan V Averill.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 311 Ancestry.com, U.S. City Directories (Beta) (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Hiram N Averill.
- 312 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1870; Census Place: Dorr, Allegan, Michigan;Roll: M593\_; Page: ; Image:. Record for Maria Averill.
- 313 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Grand Rapids Ward 1, Kent,Michigan; Roll: T625\_777; Page: 17B; Enumeration District: 27; Image:. Record for Maria Averill.
- 314 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1870; Census Place: Dayton, Tuscola, Michigan;Roll: M593\_; Page: ; Image:. Record for Robert R Averill.
- 315 Ancestry.com, 1860 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1860; Census Place: Walker, Kent, Michigan;Roll: ; Page: 518; Image: 523. Record for Lemuel Averill.
- 316 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Battle Creek, Calhoun,Michigan; Roll: 574; Family History Film: 1254574; Page: 122B; Enumeration District: 044; Image: 0247. Record for Lemuel Averill.
- 317 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1870; Census Place: Battle Creek Ward 3,Calhoun, Michigan; Roll: M593\_; Page: ; Image:. Record for Lemuel Averill.
- 318 Michigan, Marriages, 1822-1995, FamilySearch.org, Charles F Averill & Nellie E. Yale.
- 319 Ancestry.com, 1851 Census of Canada East, Canada West, New Brunswick, and NovaScotia (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Lemuel Averill.
- 320 Ancestry.com, Michigan, Births and Christenings Index, 1867-1911 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Watler Averill.
- 321 Michigan, Marriages, 1822-1995, FamilySearch.org, Walter Averill & Theres Barkmoore.
- 322 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Detroit Ward 6, Wayne,Michigan; Roll: T623\_31077\_4119803; Page: 6B; Enumeration District: 0065; FHL microfilm: 1240749. Record for Charles Averill.
- 323 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1870; Census Place: Battle Creek Ward 3,Calhoun, Michigan; Roll: M593\_; Page: ; Image:. Record for Justin P Averell.
- 324 Michigan, Deaths and Burials, 1800-1995, FamilySearch.org, Hannah Averill.
- 325 Ancestry.com, 1850 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. , Newaygo, Michigan, roll M432\_359, page 2, image 4. Record for Yost Stingle.
- 326 Historical Data Systems, comp., U.S. Civil War Soldier Records and Profiles (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA;Date:2009;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Fordis Averill.
- 327 Ancestry.com, 1890 Veterans Schedules (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA;Date:2005;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Pike Creek, Morrison, Minnesota, ED 66, roll 24,page1. Record for Fordis Averill.
- 328 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Maple Ridge, Isanti, Minnesota, post officeMapleRidge, roll 6, page 24, image 406. Record for Forsills Averill.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 329 Ancestry.com, Minnesota Territorial and State Censuses, 1849-1905 (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2007;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Fordis Averill.
- 330 Ancestry.com, Minnesota Territorial and State Censuses, 1849-1905 (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2007;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Fordyce Averill.
- 331 Ancestry.com, 1860 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1860; Census Place: Schoolcraft, Kalamazoo, Michigan; Roll: ; Page: 107; Image: 111. Record for Fordice Averill.
- 332 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Stanchfield, Isanti, Minnesota, ED 61, roll T9\_624, page 425.1000, image 0094. Record for Ellen Averill.
- 333 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Pike Creek, Morrison, Minnesota, ED , roll , page. Record for David Averill.
- 334 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Bemidji Ward 1, Beltrami, Minnesota; Roll: T624\_690; Page: 3A; Enumeration District: 0026; Image: ; FHL microfilm: 1374703. Record for Loretta Matteson.
- 335 Minnesota, Deaths and Burials, 1835-1990, FamilySearch.org, Ellen Lenora Averill.
- 336 Ancestry.com, Michigan, Deaths and Burials Index, 1867-1995 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Hiram Averill.
- 337 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1870; Census Place: Etna, Mecosta, Michigan; Roll: M593\_ ; Page: ; Image:. Record for Hiram Averill.
- 338 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1861 Census of Canada (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Hiram Averal.
- 339 Ancestry.com, Michigan, Deaths and Burials Index, 1867-1995 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Carrie Crosssett.
- 340 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Mason, Arenac, Michigan; Roll: T623\_31077\_4119838; Page: 9B; Enumeration District: 0023; FHL microfilm: 1240700. Record for Hiram Averill.
- 341 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Millington, Tuscola, Michigan; Roll: 607; Family History Film: 1254607; Page: 236B; Enumeration District: 410; Image: 0493. Record for Charles Averil.
- 342 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Harrisville, Alcona, Michigan, ED 3, roll T9\_569, page 20.2000, image 0043. Record for Benjamin Crosset.
- 343 County Court Record, Clinton County, Iowa Marriage Book 1 pg 198. DAR supporting document.
- 344 Adams County, Iowa Graves Registration, DAR Library, D Street Washington, D.C.
- 345 County Court Record, Adams County, Iowa Marriage Book 3 pg 47 McGill & Averill. DAR supporting document.
- 346 Death Certificate, Oregon 1933 Certificate 2031 Ella A Magill. DAR supporting document.
- 347 Ancestry.com, California Death Index, 1940-1997 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2000;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Place: Los Angeles; Date: 21 Aug 1953; SocialSecurity: 549125837. Record for Adello Daniel Averill.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 348 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1870; Census Place: De Witt, Clinton, Iowa; Roll: M593\_; Page: ; Image:. Record for George Averill.
- 349 Ancestry.com, U.S. Naturalization Record Indexes, 1791-1992 (Indexed in WorldArchives Project) (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for George A Averill.
- 350 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Quincy, Adams, Iowa; Roll:325; Family History Film: 1254325; Page: 170A; Enumeration District: 010; Image: 0343. Record for Geo. A. Averill.
- 351 Historical Data Systems, comp., U.S. Civil War Soldier Records and Profiles (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for George A Averill.
- 352 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Malvern, Mills, Iowa; Roll:T623\_31077\_4120111; Page: 6B; Enumeration District: 0098; FHL microfilm: 1240448. Record for G A Avrill.
- 353 Ancestry.com, Iowa State Census Collection, 1836-1925 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2007;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Grace Herron.
- 354 Death Certificate, Iowa 1882 Elizabeth S. Averill. DAR supporting document.
- 355 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Chicago, Cook, Illinois; Roll: 185; Family History Film: 1254185; Page: 523A; Enumeration District: 019; Image: 0442. Record for Ira W. Buell.
- 356 Ancestry.com, Cook County, Illinois, Deaths Index, 1878-1922 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for D W Averill.
- 357 Ancestry.com, Cook County, Illinois, Marriages Index, 1871-1920 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for David Willet Averill.
- 358 Chicago: Its History and Its Builders (Name: Name: The S. J. Clarke Publishing Company; Location:Chicago,Illinois; Date: 1812;).
- 359 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Chicago Ward 34, Cook,Illinois; Roll: T623\_31077\_4113748; Page: 6B; Enumeration District: 1077; FHL microfilm: 1240289. Record for Mary A Averill.
- 360 Ancestry.com, Iowa State Census Collection, 1836-1925 (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA;Date:2007;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Theron E Averill.
- 361 Ancestry.com, Iowa State Census, 1895 (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA;Date:2003;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Thear E. Averill.
- 362 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Mariposa, Jasper, Iowa, ED 91, roll T9\_346,page26.1000, image 0276. Record for T. E. Averill.
- 363 Ancestry.com, Iowa State Census Collection, 1836-1925 (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA;Date:2007;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Herbert E Averill.
- 364 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Colby, Thomas, Kansas;Roll:T624\_458; Page: 1A; Enumeration District: 214; Image: 352. Record for Therean E Averill.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 365 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1870; Census Place: Eden, Marshall, Iowa; Roll:M593\_; Page: ; Image:. Record for Therese E Averill.
- 366 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Franklin, Greene, Iowa;Roll: T623\_31077\_4119857; Page: 9A; Enumeration District: 0086; FHL microfilm: 1240433. Record for Theron Averill.
- 367 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Franklin, Greene, Iowa, ED , roll , page. Record for Theron Averill.
- 368 10,000 Vital Records of Eastern New York, 1777-1834.
- 369 Ancestry.com, Iowa State Census Collection, 1836-1925 (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA;Date:2007;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Walter E Averill.
- 370 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1870; Census Place: Toulon, Stark, Illinois;Roll: M593\_; Page: ; Image:. Record for Walter S Averill.
- 371 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Union, Union, Iowa; Roll:366; Family History Film: 1254366; Page: 274C; Enumeration District: 224; Image: 0552. Record for W. S. Aaeull.
- 372 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Lola, Cherokee, Kansas;Roll: T624\_434; Page: 7A; Enumeration District: 0027; Image: 350; FHL microfilm: 1374447. Record for Walter S Averill.
- 373 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Afton, Union, Iowa; Roll:T623\_31077\_4120124; Page: 6A; Enumeration District: 0144; FHL microfilm: 1240461. Record for Walter S Averill.
- 374 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Fergus Falls, Otter Tail,Minnesota; Roll: T623\_31077\_4120295; Page: 4B; Enumeration District: 0169; FHL microfilm: 1240779. Record for Jerome Francis Averill.
- 375 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan;Roll: T624\_670; Page: 3B; Enumeration District: 0171; Image: ; FHL microfilm: 1374683. Record for Jerome Averill.
- 376 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Riverside Ward 2,Riverside, California; Roll: T625\_125; Page: 10A; Enumeration District: 117; Image: 656. Record for Jerome F Averill.
- 377 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Coopersville, Ottawa,Michigan; Roll: 1024; Page: 8A; Enumeration District: 28; Image: 313.0; FHL microfilm: 2340759. Record for Eunice Averill.
- 378 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan;Roll: T624\_670; Page: 3B; Enumeration District: 0171; Image: 459; FHL microfilm: 1374683. Record for Eunice Averill.
- 379 Ancestry.com, 1940 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2012;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1940; Census Place: Coopersville, Ottawa,Michigan; Roll: T627\_1809; Page: 1B; Enumeration District: 70-36. Record for Eunice Averill.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 380 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Tallmadge, Ottawa, Michigan; Roll: 601; Family History Film: 1254601; Page: 417A; Enumeration District: 240; Image: 0035. Record for Eunice Averill.
- 381 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Walker, Kent, Michigan; Roll: T623\_723; Page: 6A; Enumeration District: 110. Record for Mary A Gorham.
- 382 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Walker, Kent, Michigan; Roll: ; Page: ; Enumeration District: ; Image: . Record for Mary A Yarham.
- 383 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Plainfield, Kent, Michigan; Roll: ; Page: ; Enumeration District: ; Image: . Record for Mary Gorham.
- 384 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Plainfield, Kent, Michigan; Roll: T625\_779; Page: 6A; Enumeration District: 106; Image: . Record for Mary A Gorham.
- 385 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan; Roll: T623\_31077\_4120250; Page: 16A; Enumeration District: 0135; FHL microfilm: 1240738. Record for H H Averill.
- 386 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan; Roll: T624\_670; Page: 21A; Enumeration District: 0170; Image: ; FHL microfilm: 1374683. Record for Harrison H Averill.
- 387 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Coopersville, Ottawa, Michigan; Roll: 1024; Page: 6B; Enumeration District: 28; Image: 310.0; FHL microfilm: 2340759. Record for Harrison H Averill.
- 388 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan; Roll: T625\_792; Page: 5B; Enumeration District: 145; Image: 1011. Record for Harrison H Averill.
- 389 Ancestry.com, 1940 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2012;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1940; Census Place: Coopersville, Ottawa, Michigan; Roll: T627\_1809; Page: 61A; Enumeration District: 70-36. Record for Harrison Averill.
- 390 County Court Record, Ottawa County, Michigan Marriage, Harrison H Averill & Hezza Stiles.
- 391 County Court Record, Kent County, Michigan Marriage Harry J AVerill & Nellie Koster.
- 392 County Court Record, Ottawa County, Michigan Marriage, Vernie Averill & Julia Hicks.
- 393 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1870; Census Place: Walker, Kent, Michigan; Roll: M593\_ ; Page: ; Image: . Record for Joseph Auvil.
- 394 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Walker, Kent, Michigan; Roll: T623\_31077\_4120235; Page: 9A; Enumeration District: 0110; FHL microfilm: 1240723. Record for Joseph Averill.
- 395 County Court Record, Kent County, Michigan Marriage, Joseph Averill & Elenor M. Mauely.
- 396 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Walker, Kent, Michigan; Roll: T624\_656; Page: 12B; Enumeration District: 0145; Image: ; FHL microfilm: 1374669. Record for Eleanor M Averill.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 397 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Walker, Kent, Michigan;Roll: T625\_779; Page: 3A; Enumeration District: 115; Image: 997. Record for Elianor Arenill.
- 398 Michigan, Death Certificates, 1921-1952, FamilySearch.org, Eleanor M Averill.
- 399 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Ada, Kent, Michigan; Roll:T623\_721; Page: 4B; Enumeration District: 32. Record for Luther Matthews.
- 400 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Detroit Ward 6, Wayne,Michigan; Roll: T625\_806; Page: 4B; Enumeration District: 182; Image:. Record for Luther Mathews.
- 401 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Manistique Ward 1,Schoolcraft, Michigan; Roll: ; Page: ; Enumeration District: ; Image:. Record for Luther Mathews.
- 402 Michigan, Marriages, 1822-1995, FamilySearch.org, Nelson Potter & Iva Matthews.
- 403 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Ada, Kent, Michigan; Roll;;Page: ; Enumeration District: ; Image:. Record for Arthur Averill.
- 404 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Ada, Kent, Michigan;Roll:T623\_721; Page: 7A; Enumeration District: 32. Record for Arthur Averill.
- 405 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Ada, Kent, Michigan;Roll:T625\_776; Page: 5B; Enumeration District: 1; Image:. Record for Arthur Averill.
- 406 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA;Date:2002;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Grand Rapids,Kent,Michigan; Roll: 1001; Page: 1A; Enumeration District: 36; Image: 202.0. Record for Arthur L Averill.
- 407 Ancestry.com, World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918 (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA;Date:2005;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Registration Location: Kent County, Michigan;Roll:1675765; Draft Board: 2. Record for Louie E Averill.
- 408 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Ada, Kent, Michigan; Roll;;Page: ; Enumeration District: ; Image:. Record for Louis E Averill.
- 409 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Ada, Kent, Michigan; Roll;;Page: ; Enumeration District: ; Image:. Record for Ray Averill.
- 410 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA;Date:2002;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Ada, Kent, Michigan;Roll:999; Page: 1B; Enumeration District: 102; Image: 99.0. Record for David R Averill.
- 411 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Ada, Kent, Michigan;Roll:T625\_776; Page: 4A; Enumeration District: 1; Image:. Record for David R Averill.
- 412 Ancestry.com, World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918 (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA;Date:2005;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Registration Location: Kent County, Michigan;Roll:1675765; Draft Board: 2. Record for David Ray Averill.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 413 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan;Roll: ; Page: ; Enumeration District: ; Image: Record for Clara A Reynolds.
- 414 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Scipio, La Porte, Indiana, ED , roll , page. Record for E R Averill.
- 415 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Fountain, El Paso, Colorado, ED , roll T624\_118,part, page. Record for Ezra R Averill.
- 416 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Grand Rapids Ward 2, Kent, Michigan, ED , roll ,page, image 617. Record for Ena R Averill.
- 417 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Grand Rapids Ward 2, Kent,Michigan; Roll: T625\_777; Page: 10A; Enumeration District: 38; Image: 619. Record for Ezra R Averill.
- 418 Ancestry.com, 1940 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2012;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1940; Census Place: Kalamazoo, Kalamazoo,Michigan; Roll: T627\_1771; Page: 1B; Enumeration District: 39-30. Record for Emra R Averill.
- 419 Ancestry.com, Michigan, Births and Christenings Index, 1867-1911 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Garrett Averill.
- 420 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan;Roll: 600; Family History Film: 1254600; Page: 277B; Enumeration District: 233; Image: 0558. Record for Eugene Averill.
- 421 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Fort Brooke, Hillsborough,Florida; Roll: T623\_170; Page: 17B; Enumeration District: 64; FHL microfilm: 1240170. Record for Eugene Averill.
- 422 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Tampa Ward 1, Hillsborough,Florida; Roll: T624\_162; Page: 4A; Enumeration District: 0044; Image: 166; FHL microfilm: 1374175. Record for Engia F Averill.
- 423 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Wright, Ottawa, Michigan;Roll: 600; Family History Film: 1254600; Page: 249B; Enumeration District: 232; Image: 0502. Record for Paul Averill.
- 424 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Grand Rapids Ward 3, Kent,Michigan; Roll: T625\_778; Page: 7B; Enumeration District: 77; Image: 948. Record for Paul J Averill.
- 425 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Grand Rapids Ward 11, Kent,Michigan; Roll: T623\_723; Page: 12A; Enumeration District: 86; FHL microfilm: 1240723. Record for Paul J Bossill.
- 426 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Grand Rapids, Kent,Michigan; Roll: 1004; Page: 24A; Enumeration District: 100; Image: 425.0; FHL microfilm: 2340739. Record for Paul J Averill.
- 427 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Grand Rapids Ward 11, Kent,Michigan; Roll: T624\_658; Page: 9B; Enumeration District: 0116; Image: 453; FHL microfilm: 1374671. Record for Paul J Averill.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 428 Ancestry.com, 1940 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2012;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1940; Census Place: Grand Rapids, Kent,Michigan; Roll: T627\_1902; Page: 5A; Enumeration District: 86-176A. Record for Paul J Averill.
- 429 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Tampa Ward 1, Hillsborough,Florida; Roll: T625\_222; Page: 6B; Enumeration District: 35; Image: 651. Record for Willie Averill.
- 430 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan;Roll: 600; Family History Film: 1254600; Page: 272D; Enumeration District: 233; Image: 0547. Record for Willie M. Averill.
- 431 Ancestry.com, Florida, State Census, 1867-1945 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2008;), Ancestry.com.
- 432 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), Ancestry.com, Year: 1910; Census Place: Tampa Ward 1, Hillsborough, Florida; Roll:T624\_162; Page: 4A; Enumeration District: 0044; FHL microfilm: 1374175.
- 433 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Le Roy, Osceola, Michigan;Roll: T623\_31077\_4120249; Page: 12B; Enumeration District: 0149; FHL microfilm: 1240737. Record for George Averill.
- 434 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Le Roy, Osceola, Michigan;Roll: T625\_791; Page: 2A; Enumeration District: 290; Image: 316. Record for George E Averille.
- 435 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Le Roy, Osceola, Michigan;Roll: T624\_669; Page: 1A; Enumeration District: 0174; Image: ; FHL microfilm: 1374682. Record for George E Averill.
- 436 Ancestry.com, U.S. Federal Census Mortality Schedules, 1850-1885 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Mortimer Averill.
- 437 Ancestry.com, U.S. Federal Census Mortality Schedules, 1850-1885 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Bessie Averell.
- 438 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Burdell, Osceola, Michigan;Roll: T623\_31077\_4120249; Page: 14A; Enumeration District: 0144; FHL microfilm: 1240737. Record for Joel Averill.
- 439 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Cadillac Ward 1, Wexford,Michigan; Roll: T625\_798; Page: 8B; Enumeration District: 207; Image: 792. Record for Z B Averill.
- 440 County Court Record, Wexford County, Michigan Marriage Eugene Stark & Lola Averill.
- 441 County Court Record, Wexford County, Michigan Marriage James E Titus & Edna W Averill.
- 442 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Cadillac Ward 1, Wexford,Michigan; Roll: T624\_666; Page: 14B; Enumeration District: 0138; Image: ; FHL microfilm: 1374679. Record for Sebb B Averill.
- 443 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Cadillac, Wexford,Michigan; Roll: 1077; Page: 5B; Enumeration District: 4; Image: 172.0; FHL microfilm: 2340812. Record for Jennie G Averill.
- 444 Ancestry.com, 1940 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2012;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1940; Census Place: Cadillac, Wexford,Michigan; Roll: T627\_1838; Page: 4B; Enumeration District: 83-9. Record for Jennie G Averill.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 445 Ancestry.com, World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2005;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Registration Location: Wexford County, Michigan;Roll: ; Draft Board:. Record for Robert Conrad Averill.
- 446 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Selma, Wexford, Michigan;Roll: T623\_31077\_4119819; Page: 8B; Enumeration District: 0123; FHL microfilm: 1240755. Record for Robert C Averill.
- 447 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Traverse Ward 1, GrandTraverse, Michigan; Roll: T624\_648; Page: 9B; Enumeration District: 0051; Image: ; FHL microfilm: 1374661. Record for Edith M Averill.
- 448 Ancestry.com, World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2005;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Registration Location: Calhoun County, Michigan;Roll: ; Draft Board:. Record for Alto Allen Averill.
- 449 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Selma, Wexford, Michigan;Roll: T623\_31077\_4119819; Page: 11B; Enumeration District: 0123; FHL microfilm: 1240755. Record for Alto A Averill.
- 450 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Battle Creek, Calhoun,Michigan; Roll: 978; Page: 1B; Enumeration District: 21; Image: 620.0; FHL microfilm: 2340713. Record for Alto A Averill.
- 451 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Battle Creek Ward 13,Calhoun, Michigan; Roll: T625\_759; Page: 1B; Enumeration District: 55; Image: 769. Record for Alto Averill.
- 452 Ancestry.com, Michigan, Deaths and Burials Index, 1867-1995 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Alto G. Averill.
- 453 Michigan, Death Certificates, 1921-1952, FamilySearch.org, Alto A Averill.
- 454 Ancestry.com, 1940 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2012;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1940; Census Place: Battle Creek, Calhoun,Michigan; Roll: T627\_1736; Page: 61A; Enumeration District: 13-30. Record for Harriete Averill.
- 455 Ancestry.com, California Death Index, 1940-1997 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2000;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Place: ; Date: ; Social Security:. Record for Jessie L Judd.
- 456 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Frederic, Crawford,Michigan; Roll: T624\_636; Page: 3A; Enumeration District: 0086; Image: ; FHL microfilm: 1374649. Record for Jessey L Judd.
- 457 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Pontiac, Oakland, Michigan;Roll: 1018; Page: 5B; Enumeration District: 97; Image: 694.0; FHL microfilm: 2340753. Record for Jessie L Judd.
- 458 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Cadillac, Wexford,Michigan; Roll: 1077; Page: 4B; Enumeration District: 4; Image: 170.0; FHL microfilm: 2340812. Record for William H Marlatt.
- 459 Ancestry.com, 1940 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2012;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1940; Census Place: Cadillac, Wexford,Michigan; Roll: T627\_1838; Page: 7B; Enumeration District: 83-5. Record for William Marlatt.
- 460 Ancestry.com, World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2005;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Registration Location: Kent County, Michigan; Roll: ;Draft Board:. Record for Charles Clarence Averill.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 461 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Grand Rapids Ward 1, Kent,Michigan; Roll: T625\_777; Page: 18A; Enumeration District: 32; Image: 388. Record for Clarence Averill.
- 462 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Grand Rapids, Kent,Michigan; Roll: 1003; Page: 28A; Enumeration District: 89; Image: 815.0; FHL microfilm: 2340738. Record for Charles C Averill.
- 463 Ancestry.com, Social Security Death Index (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Number: 386-10-2712; Issue State: Michigan; IssueDate: Before 1951. Record for Charles Averill.
- 464 Ancestry.com, 1940 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2012;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1940; Census Place: Grand Rapids, Kent,Michigan; Roll: T627\_1901; Page: 4A; Enumeration District: 86-133. Record for C Clarence Averill.
- 465 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Cedar Creek, Wexford,Michigan; Roll: T624\_666; Page: 4A; Enumeration District: 0142; Image: ; FHL microfilm: 1374679. Record for Fred H Hilton.
- 466 Ancestry.com, 1940 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2012;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1940; Census Place: Cedar Creek, Wexford,Michigan; Roll: T627\_1838; Page: 2B; Enumeration District: 83-11. Record for Fred N Hilton.
- 467 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Cedar Creek, Wexford,Michigan; Roll: 1077; Page: 5A; Enumeration District: 10; Image: 371.0; FHL microfilm: 2340812. Record for Fred N Hilton.
- 468 Ancestry.com, Wisconsin Deaths, 1820-1907 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2000;), www.ancestry.com, Chas Chase.
- 469 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1900; Census Place: Wrightstown, Brown, Wisconsin; Roll: 1779;Page: 6A; Enumeration District: 0035; FHL microfilm: 1241779. Charles Chase.
- 470 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1900; Census Place: De Pere, Brown, Wisconsin; Roll: 1778; Page:3B; Enumeration District: 0003; FHL microfilm: 1241778. Julia Day.
- 471 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1920; Census Place: Milwaukee Ward 18, Milwaukee, Wisconsin. Juliette Day.
- 472 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1870; Census Place: Wrightstown, Brown, Wisconsin; Roll:M593\_1703; Page: 440A; Image: 839; Family History Library Film: 553202. Charles Day.
- 473 Ancestry.com, 1850 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1850; Census Place: Worth, Sanilac, Michigan; Roll: M432\_363;Page: 22B; Image: 49. Maria Chase.
- 474 Ancestry.com, Michigan, Death Records, 1897-1920 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, The Library of Michigan; Michigan Death Records, 1897-1920; Rolls:1-302; Archive Barcode/Item Number: 30000008531018; Roll Number: 85; Certificate Number: 5. Paul J Hamilton.
- 475 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1900; Census Place: Wright, Ottawa, Michigan; Roll: 738; Page:3B; Enumeration District: 0143; FHL microfilm: 1240738. Paul Hamilton.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 476 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1880; Census Place: Tallmadge, Ottawa, Michigan; Roll: 601;Family History Film: 1254601; Page: 413A; Enumeration District: 240; Image: 0027. Paul Hamilton.
- 477 Ancestry.com, U.S., Civil War Draft Registrations Records, 1863-1865 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, National Archives and Records Administration (NARA); ConsolidatedLists of Civil War Draft Registration Records (Provost Marshal General's Bureau; Consolidated Enrollment Lists, 1863-1865); Record Group: 110, Records of the Provost Marshal General's Bureau (Civil War); Collection Name: Consolidated Enrollment Lists, 1863-1865 (Civil War Union Draft Records); ARC Identifier: 4213514; Archive Volume Number: 3 of 3. Paul Hamilton.
- 478 Ancestry.com, Michigan, Births and Christenings Index, 1867-1911 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Guy Hamilton.
- 479 Michigan, Death Certificates, 1921-1952, FamilySearch.org, Edward Hamilton. August 2013.
- 480 Ancestry.com, Michigan, Births and Christenings Index, 1867-1911 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Maud Hamilton.
- 481 Michigan, Death Certificates, 1921-1952, FamilySearch.org, Minnie Maud Lawton.
- 482 County Court Record, Ottawa County, Michigan Marriage Record. Horatio S Shaver & Irena Hamilton.
- 483 Michigan, Marriages, 1822-1995, FamilySearch.org, Ottawa County. Edward Lawton & Minnie M Hamilton.
- 484 County Court Record, Saginaw County, Michigan Marriage Record, Harrison Hamilton &Ernestine Kull.
- 485 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1900; Census Place: Detroit Ward 13, Wayne, Michigan; Roll: 752;Page: 10B; Enumeration District: 0143; FHL microfilm: 1240752. Hiram L Hamilton.
- 486 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1880; Census Place: Lincoln, Midland, Michigan; Roll: 595;Family History Film: 1254595; Page: 202A; Enumeration District: 222; Image: 0411. Hiram Hamilton.
- 487 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1920; Census Place: Chicago Ward 33, Cook (Chicago), Illinois. Hiram Hamilton.
- 488 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1910; Census Place: Chicago Ward 35, Cook, Illinois; Roll:T624\_283; Page: 24B; Enumeration District: 1521; FHL microfilm: 1374296. Hiram B Hamilton.
- 489 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Geneva, Midland, Michigan, ED 216, roll T9\_595,page161.2000, image 0327. Record for Harrison S. Averill.
- 490 Ancestry.com, 1860 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1860; Census Place: Inverness, Cheboygan,Michigan; Roll: ; Page: 967; Image: 471. Record for Paul J Averil.
- 491 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Saginaw Ward 12, Saginaw,Michigan; Roll: T623\_740; Page: 5A; Enumeration District: 67; FHL microfilm: 1240740. Record for Harrison S Averill.
- 492 Ancestry.com, Michigan, Deaths and Burials Index, 1867-1995 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Augusta Averill.
- 493 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1870; Census Place: Tawas, Iosco, Michigan;Roll: M593\_; Page: ; Image:. Record for Levi Aresill.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 494 County Court Record, Wexford County, Michigan Marriage Record Charles H Knollws & LuanaAverill.
- 495 Ancestry.com, U.S. City Directories (Beta) (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Laura Averill.
- 496 Ancestry.com, 1890 Veterans Schedules (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2005;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1890; Census Place: Vassar, Tuscola, Michigan;Roll: 18; Page: 11; Enumeration District: 240. Record for Levi W Averill.
- 497 Ancestry.com, U.S. City Directories (Beta) (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Record for Andelucia Averill.
- 498 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1900; Census Place: San Diego Ward 8, San Diego, California;Roll: 100; Page: 5A; Enumeration District: 0201; FHL microfilm: 1240100. Record for Andelucia Averill.
- 499 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1910; Census Place: San Diego Ward 9, San Diego, California;Roll: T624\_95; Page: 2A; Enumeration District: 0163; FHL microfilm: 1374108. Record for Andelucia M Averill.
- 500 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Tawas, Iosco, Michigan;Roll: 584; Family History Film: 1254584; Page: 427C; Enumeration District: 149; Image: 0577. Record for Andelucia M. Averill.
- 501 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Coleman, Midland, Michigan;Roll: T623\_732; Page: 6B; Enumeration District: 122. Record for Loura L Aresill.
- 502 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Cadillac Ward 3, Wexford,Michigan; Roll: ; Page: ; Enumeration District: ; Image:. Record for Laura Overill.
- 503 Historical Data Systems, comp., U.S. Civil War Soldier Records and Profiles (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA;Date:2009;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Mortimer G Averill.
- 504 Ancestry.com, 1890 Veterans Schedules (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2005;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1890; Census Place: Muskegon, Muskegon,Michigan; Roll: 20; Page: 1; Enumeration District: 193. Record for Mortimer G Averill.
- 505 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Muskegon Ward 1, Muskegon,Michigan; Roll: T624\_667; Page: 11A; Enumeration District: 0079; Image: 26; FHL microfilm: 1374680. Record for Mortmer G Everill.
- 506 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Muskegon Precinct 1,Muskegon, Michigan; Roll: T625\_788; Page: 5A; Enumeration District: 124; Image: 210. Record for Mortimer Averill.
- 507 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Muskegon Ward 4, Muskegon,Michigan; Roll: T623\_734; Page: 5A; Enumeration District: 71; FHL microfilm: 1240734. Record for William Averill.
- 508 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Muskegon Precinct 1,Muskegon, Michigan; Roll: T625\_788; Page: 5A; Enumeration District: 124; Image: 210. Record for William Averill.
- 509 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Muskegon Ward 1, Muskegon,Michigan; Roll: T624\_667; Page: 11A; Enumeration District: 0079; Image: 26; FHL microfilm: 1374680. Record for William M Everill.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 510 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Muskegon, Muskegon,Michigan; Roll: 597; Family History Film: 1254597; Page: 228C; Enumeration District: 193; Image:. Record for William Aviril.
- 511 Ancestry.com, 1890 Veterans Schedules (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2005;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1890; Census Place: Muskegon, Muskegon,Michigan; Roll: 20; Page: 1; Enumeration District: 193. Record for William W Averill.
- 512 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Minneapolis Ward 2,Hennepin, Minnesota; Roll: T623\_31077\_4120277; Page: 1A; Enumeration District: 0011; FHL microfilm: 1240766. Record for Daniel L Averill.
- 513 Ancestry.com, North Carolina Death Certificates, 1909-1975 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2007;), www.ancestry.com, Evelyn Taggart.
- 514 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1900; Census Place: Manhattan, New York, New York; Roll: 1123;Page: 14A; Enumeration District: 0936; FHL microfilm: 1241123. Record for Kate A Arwell.
- 515 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1900; Census Place: Brooklyn Ward 23, Kings, New York; Roll:1060; Page: 17B; Enumeration District: 0385; FHL microfilm: 1241060. Record for George A Averill.
- 516 Ancestry.com, New York Passenger Lists, 1820-1957 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1920. George Washington Averill.
- 517 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1910; Census Place: Brooklyn Ward 24, Kings, New York; Roll:T624\_975; Page: 8A; Enumeration District: 0653; FHL microfilm: 1374988. George W Averell.
- 518 Ancestry.com, New York, State Census, 1915 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2012;), www.ancestry.com, New York State Archives; Albany, New York; State Population CensusSchedules, 1915; Election District: 43; Assembly District: 09; City: New York; County: Kings; Page: 23. George W Averell.
- 519 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1920; Census Place: Brooklyn Assembly District 9, Kings, NewYork. George W Averell.
- 520 County Court Record, Brooklyn, Kings County, New York Certificate # 6136, George W Averell& Alice Jesson.
- 521 County Court Record, Brooklyn, Kings County, new York Marriage Certificate # 4818, S ClarkAverell & Clara E Rose.
- 522 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1930; Census Place: Brooklyn, Kings, New York; Roll: 1533; Page:1B; Enumeration District: 1683; Image: 307.0; FHL microfilm: 2341268. Clark Averell.
- 523 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1910; Census Place: Brooklyn Ward 23, Kings, New York; Roll:T624\_972; Page: 1B; Enumeration District: 0610; FHL microfilm: 1374985. Clara R Averell.
- 524 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1920; Census Place: Brooklyn Assembly District 17, Kings, NewYork. Clara R Averell.
- 525 Ancestry.com, New York, State Census, 1925 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2012;), www.ancestry.com, New York State Archives; Albany, New York; State Population CensusSchedules, 1925; Election District: 33; Assembly District: 18; City: Brooklyn; County: Kings; Page: 46. Clara Averell.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 526 Ancestry.com, U.S. World War II Draft Registration Cards, 1942 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, National Archives and Records Administration (NARA); Washington, D.C.;State Headquarters: New York. Stephen Clark Averell.
- 527 Ancestry.com, World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2005;), www.ancestry.com, Registration State: New York; Registration County: Kings; Roll:1754310; Draft Board: 43. Stephen Clark Averell.
- 528 Ancestry.com, Social Security Death Index (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Number: 061-01-0514; Issue State: New York; Issue Date: Before 1951. Stephen Averell.
- 529 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: East Bridgewater, Plymouth,Massachusetts; Roll: T623\_31077\_4114442; Page: 31A; Enumeration District: 1122; FHL microfilm: 1240674. Record for Edward E Averell.
- 530 Town Records, Boston, Massachusetts, Roland W Averill & Nanny H Wickdahl marriage.
- 531 Ancestry.com, Massachusetts, Town Vital Collections, 1620-1988 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Roland W Averill.
- 532 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Brockton Ward 1, Plymouth,Massachusetts; Roll: T623\_31077\_4114443; Page: 11B; Enumeration District: 1093; FHL microfilm: 1240673. Record for William H Averill.
- 533 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Brooklyn Ward 4, Kings, New York, ED , roll , page. Record for Julia Averill.
- 534 Death Certificate, Kings, New York 1944, Certificate # 6010, Clara Averill.
- 535 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Brooklyn Ward 22, Kings, New York, ED , rollT624\_970,part , page. Record for Ellicott Averell.
- 536 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Queens Assembly District 4, Queens, New York, ED,roll , page , image 175. Record for Ellicott D Averell.
- 537 Completed Family Group Sheet, Patrice Averell.
- 538 Ancestry.com, World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918 (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA;Date:2005;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Registration Location: Kings County, New York;Roll:1765589; Draft Board: 88. Record for Elliott David Averell.
- 539 Death Certificate, Arizona 1929 Certificate 84 Gerald Averill Pepper.
- 540 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Representative District2,Kent, Delaware; Roll: T624\_145; Page: 13B; Enumeration District: 4; Image: 144. Record for Walter J Pepper.
- 541 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1870; Census Place: Chelsea, Suffolk,Massachusetts; Roll: M593\_ ; Page: ; Image:. Record for Sarah H Averell.
- 542 Town Records, Boston, Massachusetts Marriage Reocrd, JOhn F Wise & Sarah H Averill.
- 543 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Chelsea, Suffolk,Massachusetts; Roll: 562; Family History Film: 1254562; Page: 281C; Enumeration District: 787; Image: 0083. Record for Sadie N. Averill.
- 544 Ancestry.com, 1800 United States Federal Census (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA;Date:2004;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Atlanta, Fulton,Georgia;Roll: T9\_148; Family History Film: 1254148; Page: 227.4000; Enumeration District: 92; Image: 0096. Record for Edward H. Olcott.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 545 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Raymond, Racine, Wisconsin;Roll: T623\_1814; Page: 3A; Enumeration District: 47. Record for Stephen West.
- 546 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Raymond, Racine, Wisconsin;Roll: ; Page: ; Enumeration District: ; Image:. Record for Stephen West.
- 547 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Raymond, Racine, Wisconsin;Roll: 1443; Family History Film: 1255443; Page: 506C; Enumeration District: 168; Image:. Record for Stephen West.
- 548 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1870; Census Place: Raymond, Racine, Wisconsin;Roll: M593\_; Page: ; Image:. Record for Steven West.
- 549 Ancestry.com, Wisconsin, Births and Christenings Index, 1826-1908 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Mabel West.
- 550 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1870; Census Place: Lebanon, Laclede, Missouri;Roll: M593\_; Page: ; Image:. Record for Ruth N Bacon.
- 551 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Osage, Laclede, Missouri;Roll: 697; Family History Film: 1254697; Page: 46C; Enumeration District: 077; Image: 0366. Record for William Wilson.
- 552 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Osage, Laclede, Missouri;Roll: T623\_869; Page: 12A; Enumeration District: 69. Record for William Wilson.
- 553 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Osage, Laclede, Missouri;Roll: ; Page: ; Enumeration District: ; Image:. Record for William Wilson.
- 554 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Osage, Laclede, Missouri;Roll: T625\_931; Page: 1A; Enumeration District: 52; Image:. Record for William Wilson.
- 555 Death Certificate, Missouri 1935, Certificate # 33172, William Wilson.
- 556 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Syracuse Ward 13, Onondaga, New York; Roll: ; Page: ; Enumeration District: ; Image:. Record for Annie Price.
- 557 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1870; Census Place: Elmira Ward 4, Chemung, New York; Roll: M593\_; Page: ; Image:. Record for Louisa Averil.
- 558 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Horseheads, Chemung, New York; Roll: T623\_1016; Page: 3A; Enumeration District: 40; FHL microfilm: 1241016. Record for Louise Van Duzer.
- 559 Ancestry.com, U.S. Passport Applications, 1795-1925 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2007;), www.ancestry.com, National Archives and Records Administration (NARA); Washington D.C.; Passport Applications, 1795-1905; Collection Number: ARC Identifier 566612 / MLR Number A1 508; NARA Series: M1372; Roll #: 274. Record for Mrs Alice L Van Duzer.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 560 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Mooers, Clinton, New York; Roll: 820; Family History Film: 1254820; Page: 340A; Enumeration District: 024; Image: 0011. Record for George Avrill.
- 561 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Pittsfield, Rutland, Vermont; Roll: T624\_1616; Page: 4A; Enumeration District: 0190; Image: 447; FHL microfilm: 1375629. Record for Eliegha H Averill.
- 562 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Chazy, Clinton, New York; Roll: 819; Family History Film: 1254819; Page: 222C; Enumeration District: 016; Image: 0557. Record for Elisha Averill.
- 563 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Pittsfield, Rutland, Vermont; Roll: T623\_31077\_4120613; Page: 5A; Enumeration District: 0203; FHL microfilm: 1241694. Record for Elisha H Averill.
- 564 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Altona, Clinton, New York, ED 2, roll T9\_819, page 23.1000, image 0157. Record for Leonard Averill.
- 565 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1910; Census Place: Altona, Clinton, New York; Roll: T624\_932; Page: 6A; Enumeration District: 0001; FHL microfilm: 1374945. Record for Leonard Averill.
- 566 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1900; Census Place: Altona, Clinton, New York; Roll: 1018; Page: 8B; Enumeration District: 0002; FHL microfilm: 1241018. Record for Leonard Averill.
- 567 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Parishville, St Lawrence, New York; Roll: 927; Family History Film: 1254927; Page: 445D; Enumeration District: 255; Image: 0443. Record for William Avrill.
- 568 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1900; Census Place: Santa Clara, Franklin, New York; Roll: 1036; Page: 3A; Enumeration District: 0089; FHL microfilm: 1241036. Record for William Averill.
- 569 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Mooers, Clinton, New York; Roll: T624\_932; Page: 8B; Enumeration District: 0020; Image: 641; FHL microfilm: 1374945. Record for Levi S Averill.
- 570 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Detroit, Wayne, Michigan, ED 302, roll T9\_613, page 232.3000, image 0471. Record for William D. Murray.
- 571 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Detroit Ward 11, Wayne, Michigan, ED , roll , page. Record for William Murray.
- 572 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Detroit Ward 11, Wayne, Michigan, ED , roll T624\_685, part , page. Record for William Murray.
- 573 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Detroit, Wayne, Michigan; Roll: 613; Family History Film: 1254613; Page: 232C; Enumeration District: 302; Image: 0471. Record for Lucy Murray.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 574 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Detroit Ward 11, Wayne,Michigan; Roll: T624\_685; Page: 12A; Enumeration District: 0160; Image: 96; FHL microfilm: 1374698. Record for Lucy Murray.
- 575 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Detroit Ward 11, Wayne,Michigan; Roll: T623\_751; Page: 10B; Enumeration District: 122; FHL microfilm: 1240751. Record for Lucy Murray.
- 576 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Pulteney, Steuben, NewYork; Roll: T623\_1164; Page: 13B; Enumeration District: 103; FHL microfilm: 1241164. Record for William Catterson.
- 577 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Milo, Yates, New York;Roll: 949; Family History Film: 1254949; Page: 438B; Enumeration District: 220; Image: 0221. Record for William Catterson.
- 578 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Fairfax, Linn, Iowa, ED 262, roll T9\_351,page176.3000, image 0354. Record for John S. Hedges.
- 579 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Fairfax, Linn, Iowa, post office Fairfax, roll405,page 190, image 338. Record for John S Hager.
- 580 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Fairfax, Linn, Iowa; Roll:351; Family History Film: 1254351; Page: 176C; Enumeration District: 262; Image: 0354. Record for John S. Hedges.
- 581 Ancestry.com, Nebraska State Census, 1885 (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA;Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for John S. Hedges.
- 582 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Los Angeles Ward 9, LosAngeles, California; Roll: T623\_90; Page: 8A; Enumeration District: 89; FHL microfilm: 1240090. Record for Charles H Hedges.
- 583 Ancestry.com, 1870 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1870; Census Place: Malden, Kanawha, WestVirginia; Roll: M593\_; Page: ; Image:. Record for Walice Arrell.
- 584 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Malden, Kanawha, WestVirginia; Roll: 1405; Family History Film: 1255405; Page: 326D; Enumeration District: 054; Image:. Record for Thomas W. Avarell.
- 585 National Archives and Records Administration, Virginia 1910 Census Miracode Index (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2000;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Mary.
- 586 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Hartford, Van Buren,Michigan; Roll: T623\_31077\_4119799; Page: 6B; Enumeration District: 0145; FHL microfilm: 1240745. Record for Morgan Averill.
- 587 Michigan, Marriages, 1822-1995, FamilySearch.org, Morgand Averill & Emerette Cole.
- 588 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Berrien, Berrien, Michigan;Roll: 572; Family History Film: 1254572; Page: 94B; Enumeration District: 003; Image: 0341. Record for Morgan Averel.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 589 Ancestry.com, U.S. Federal Census Mortality Schedules, 1850-1885 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for H M Reynolds.
- 590 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Little Rock Ward 4,Pulaski, Arkansas; Roll: T624\_62; Page: 12A; Enumeration District: 0120; Image: ; FHL microfilm: 1374075. Record for Eva B Reynolds.
- 591 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Valley, Cleburne, Arkansas;Roll: T625\_56; Page: 5B; Enumeration District: 4; Image: 389. Record for Eva B Reynolds.
- 592 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Little Rock, Pulaski,Arkansas; Roll: 92; Page: 7B; Enumeration District: 38; Image: 398.0; FHL microfilm: 2339827. Record for Francis B Reynolds.
- 593 Ancestry.com, 1940 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2012;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1940; Census Place: Little Rock, Pulaski,Arkansas; Roll: T627\_168; Page: 3B; Enumeration District: 60-75. Record for Francis B Reynolds.
- 594 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Bath, Steuben, NewYork;Roll: T623\_1162; Page: 4A; Enumeration District: 59. Record for Mary J Dascomb.
- 595 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA;Date:2002;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Bath, Steuben, NewYork;Roll: 1648; Page: 7A; Enumeration District: 7; Image: 152.0. Record for J Stewart Dascomb.
- 596 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Bath, Steuben, NewYork;Roll: T624\_1079; Page: 8B; Enumeration District: 95; Image: 842. Record for Mary Dascomb.
- 597 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Bath, Steuben, NewYork;Roll: T625\_1266; Page: 4A; Enumeration District: 82; Image: 666. Record for Mary J Dascomb.
- 598 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Bath, Steuben, New York;Roll: T625\_1266; Page: 8A; Enumeration District: 85; Image:. Record for Julia E Beckman.
- 599 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Bath, Steuben, New York;Roll: ; Page: ; Enumeration District: ; Image:. Record for George N Beckman.
- 600 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Bath, Steuben, New York;Roll: ; Page: ; Enumeration District: ; Image:. Record for George N Beckman.
- 601 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Bath, Steuben, New York;Roll: T623\_1163; Page: 10A; Enumeration District: 62. Record for George N Berkman.
- 602 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Bath, Steuben, New York;Roll: T625\_1266; Page: 5B; Enumeration District: 85; Image:. Record for Helen Belle Wynkoop.
- 603 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Bath, Steuben, New York;Roll: ; Page: ; Enumeration District: ; Image:. Record for Belle A Wynkoop.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 604 Ancestry.com, New York Passenger Lists, 1820-1957 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1926; Arrival: , ; Microfilm serial: T715;Microfilm roll: T715\_3921; Line: 16; List number:. Record for Belle A Wynkoop.
- 605 Ancestry.com, New York Passenger Lists, 1820-1957 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1939; Arrival: , ; Microfilm serial: T715;Microfilm roll: T715\_6384; Line: 25; List number:. Record for Belle Wynkoop.
- 606 Ancestry.com, New York Passenger Lists, 1820-1957 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Arrival: , ; Microfilm serial: T715;Microfilm roll: T715\_4803; Line: 27; List number:. Record for Belle A Wynkoop.
- 607 Tombstone, Nondaga Cemetery, Bath, New York. findagrave.com.
- 608 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Troy Ward 3, Rensselaer, New York; Roll: T623\_1152; Page: 27B; Enumeration District: 70. Record for William S Crandall.
- 609 Ancestry.com, Social Security Death Index (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Number: 110-03-6868; Issue State: New York; IssueDate: Before 1951. Record for Lucy Henica.
- 610 Ancestry.com, New York Passenger Lists, 1820-1957 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1927; Arrival: , ; Microfilm serial: T715;Microfilm roll: T715\_4022; Line: 11; List number:. Record for Lucy Henica.
- 611 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Manhattan, New York, New York; Roll: ; Page: ; Enumeration District: ; Image:. Record for Lucy A Henica.
- 612 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Manhattan Ward 12, New York, New York; Roll: ; Page: ; Enumeration District: ; Image:. Record for Lucy Henica.
- 613 County Court Record, Allegan County, Michigan, Marriage Record, Chas E Averill & Charlotte Wellfar.
- 614 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Dorr, Allegan, Michigan; Roll: 569; Family History Film: 1254569; Page: 70C; Enumeration District: 002; Image: 0143. Record for Charles Averill.
- 615 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Dorr, Allegan, Michigan, ED , roll , page. Record for Margaret Wellfare.
- 616 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Dorr, Allegan, Michigan; Roll: T623\_31077\_4119836; Page: 18A; Enumeration District: 0007; FHL microfilm: 1240698. Record for Charlotte Averill.
- 617 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Otisco, Ionia, Michigan; Roll: T623\_717; Page: 8A; Enumeration District: 26. Record for Tryphena Edson.
- 618 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Lowell, Kent, Michigan; Roll: T625\_779; Page: 16B; Enumeration District: 99; Image:. Record for Tryphena Edison.
- 619 County Court Record, Marquette County, Michigan Marriage REcord, Levi Edison & Try Averill.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 620 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Lowell, Kent, Michigan; Roll: ; Page: ; Enumeration District: ; Image:. Record for Harriet M Edson.
- 621 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Montesano, Grays Harbor, Washington; Roll: ; Page: ; Enumeration District: ; Image:. Record for Josepha C Averill.
- 622 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Fairview, Grays Harbor, Washington; Roll: T625\_1923; Page: 6A; Enumeration District: 84; Image:. Record for Josepha Averill.
- 623 Ancestry.com, Washington Death Index, 1940-1996 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Josepha C Averill.
- 624 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Belding Ward 2, Ionia, Michigan; Roll: ; Page: ; Enumeration District: ; Image:. Record for Josepha C Averill.
- 625 County Court Record, Gratiot County, Michigan, Marriage Record, John J Daugherty & MargaretN Stuckey.
- 626 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Antioch, Wexford, Michigan; Roll: T623\_755; Page: 10B; Enumeration District: 116. Record for Cora Daugherty.
- 627 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Cadillac Ward 3, Wexford, Michigan; Roll: ; Page: ; Enumeration District: ; Image:. Record for Cora Daugherty.
- 628 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Orlando, Orange, Florida; Roll: ; Page: ; Enumeration District: ; Image:. Record for Cora Daugherty.
- 629 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Cadillac Ward 3, Wexford, Michigan; Roll: T625\_798; Page: 5B; Enumeration District: 210; Image:. Record for Cora B Daugherty.
- 630 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Fairview, Grays Harbor, Washington; Roll: T625\_1923; Page: 6A; Enumeration District: 84; Image:. Record for Lilly I Smith.
- 631 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Richmond, Osceola, Michigan; Roll: T623\_737; Page: 3B; Enumeration District: 156. Record for Lillie A Smith.
- 632 County Court Record, Kent County, Michigan, Marriage Record William Edgar Smity & LillieAverill.
- 633 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Sand Lake, Kent, Michigan; Roll: 587; Family History Film: 1254587; Page: 413A; Enumeration District: 111; Image: 0113. Record for Lilley Averill.
- 634 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Dorr, Allegan, Michigan; Roll: 569; Family History Film: 1254569; Page: 69B; Enumeration District: 002; Image: 0142. Record for Benjamin Averill.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 635 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Aberdeen Ward 4, Grays Harbor, Washington; Roll: T625\_1923; Page: 4A; Enumeration District: 70; Image: 197. Record for Benjamin Averill.
- 636 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Aberdeen, Chehalis, Washington; Roll: T623\_1741; Page: 12A; Enumeration District: 1; FHL microfilm: 1241741. Record for Benjamin Averill.
- 637 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Aberdeen, Grays Harbor, Washington; Roll: 2488; Page: 8B; Enumeration District: 6; Image: 238.0; FHL microfilm: 2342222. Record for Zetta Averill.
- 638 Ancestry.com, Oregon, Death Index, 1898-2008 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2000;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Zetta B Averill.
- 639 Ancestry.com, New York Passenger Lists, 1820-1957 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1932; Arrival: , ; Microfilm serial: T715; Microfilm roll: T715\_5209; Line: 2; List number:. Record for Zetta B Averill.
- 640 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Los Angeles, Los Angeles, California; Roll: ; Page: ; Enumeration District: ; Image:. Record for Bert J Averill.
- 641 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Methow Valley, Okanogan, Washington; Roll: T625\_1934; Page: 4B; Enumeration District: 93; Image:. Record for Peter D Averill.
- 642 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Squaw Creek, Okanogan, Washington; Roll: ; Page: ; Enumeration District: ; Image:. Record for Peter D Averill.
- 643 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Dorr, Allegan, Michigan; Roll: T623\_698; Page: 4B; Enumeration District: 7. Record for Albert N Averill.
- 644 County Court Record, Allegan County, Michigan, Marriage Record, Fred Schwartz & Bertha Averill.
- 645 Ancestry.com, Michigan, Births and Christenings Index, 1867-1911 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Bertha Averill.
- 646 County Court Record, Kent County, Michigan Marriage Record, Hazen S Averill & Laverne Rosenbach.
- 647 County Court Record, Allegan County, Michigan Marriage Record, Charles Scheiern & Mina Averill.
- 648 County Court Record, Allegan County, Michigan, Marriage Record, Albert N Averill & Julia Dougherty.
- 649 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Watson, Allegan, Michigan; Roll: ; Page: ; Enumeration District: ; Image:. Record for Julia Averill.
- 650 County Court Record, Kalamakoo County, Michigan, Marriage Record, Albert Eugen Averill & Lucy E. Davison.
- 651 County Court Record, Allegan County, Michigan, Marriage Record, Mathias Scheieon & Lena Averill.
- 652 County Court Record, Allegan County, Michigan, Marriage Record, Walter J Averill & Belle Farnham.
- 653 County Court Record, Allegan County, Michigan, Marriage Record, Clifford D Averill & Cecil Mary Baker.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 654 Ancestry.com, Michigan, Deaths and Burials Index, 1867-1995 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Julia O. Averill.
- 655 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Silver City, Grant, NewMexico; Roll: T623\_1000; Page: 16A; Enumeration District: 53; FHL microfilm: 1241000. Record for James B Averill.
- 656 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Clifton, Graham, Arizona;Roll: T624\_39; Page: 20B; Enumeration District: 0041; Image: 917; FHL microfilm: 1374052. Record for J B Averill.
- 657 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Clifton, Greenlee, Arizona;Roll: T625\_48; Page: 9A; Enumeration District: 67; Image: 270. Record for James Averill.
- 658 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Los Angeles, Los Angeles, California; Roll: 139; Page: 8B; Enumeration District: 159; Image: 407.0; FHL microfilm: 2339874. Record for James Averill.
- 659 Ancestry.com, California Death Index, 1940-1997 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2000;), www.ancestry.com, Date: 1948-01-01. Record for Maude Carylin Jackman.
- 660 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Leighton, Allegan, Michigan, ED 1, roll T9\_569,page37.3000, image 0078. Record for David Averill.
- 661 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Liberty, Wexford, Michigan, ED , roll , page. Record for David B Averill.
- 662 Historical Data Systems, comp., U.S. Civil War Soldier Records and Profiles (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for David B Averhill.
- 663 Ancestry.com, 1890 Veterans Schedules (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2005;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1890; Census Place: Wayland, Allegan, Michigan;Roll: 20; Page: 6; Enumeration District: 27. Record for David B Averill.
- 664 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Dorr, Allegan, Michigan;Roll: T623\_698; Page: 4B; Enumeration District: 7. Record for Lorretta M Merington.
- 665 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Dorr, Allegan, Michigan;Roll: T625\_753; Page: 6B; Enumeration District: 11; Image:. Record for Lewis W Yerrington.
- 666 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Dorr, Allegan, Michigan;Roll: ; Page: ; Enumeration District: ; Image:. Record for Lewis W Yerrington.
- 667 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Yankee Springs, Barry, Michigan; Roll: 570; Family History Film: 1254570; Page: 78B; Enumeration District: 037; Image: 0538. Record for Lewis W. Yearington.
- 668 Ancestry.com, Michigan, Births and Christenings Index, 1867-1911 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Fred Yerrington.
- 669 Ancestry.com, Michigan, Deaths and Burials Index, 1867-1995 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Fred B. Yerrington.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 670 Ancestry.com, Michigan, Births and Christenings Index, 1867-1911 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Mary Yerington.
- 671 Ancestry.com, Michigan, Births and Christenings Index, 1867-1911 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Louis A Yerrington.
- 672 County Court Record, Allegan County, Michigan Marriage Record, Louis Yerington & Myrtielrwin.
- 673 County Court Record, Allegan County, Michigan, Marriage Record, Fred Yerington & ClaraGrandey.
- 674 County Court Record, Allegan County, Michigan Marriage Record, Lewis W Yerlington & Mary LAverill.
- 675 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Byron, Kent, Michigan;Roll: 588; Family History Film: 1254588; Page: 159B; Enumeration District: 130; Image: 0020. Record for Lucius Averill.
- 676 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Montrose, Genesee,Michigan; Roll: T625\_766; Page: 1B; Enumeration District: 69; Image:. Record for Rosamond Terrell.
- 677 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Kearney, Antrim, Michigan;Roll: T623\_699; Page: 11A; Enumeration District: 5. Record for Rosamond Terrell.
- 678 Ancestry.com, 1860 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2009;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1860; Census Place: Dorr, Allegan, Michigan;Roll: ; Page: 441; Image: 369. Record for Rosinda Averill.
- 679 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Grand Rapids Ward 12, Kent,Michigan; Roll: T623\_723; Page: 7B; Enumeration District: 88. Record for Maula J Carrel.
- 680 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Dorr, Allegan, Michigan;Roll: 569; Family History Film: 1254569; Page: 52D; Enumeration District: 002; Image: 0108. Record for Eugene Carrel.
- 681 Ancestry.com, U.S. City Directories (Beta) (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Eugene Carrel.
- 682 County Court Record, Kent County, Michigan, Marriage Record, Philip A Coombe & Grace DCarrel.
- 683 County Court Record, Allegan County, Michigan Marriage Record, Eugene J Carel & MarselaAverill.
- 684 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Byron, Kent, Michigan;Roll: T623\_31077\_4120233; Page: 2A; Enumeration District: 0039; FHL microfilm: 1240721. Record for Chester C Averill.
- 685 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Byron, Kent, Michigan;Roll: T624\_655; Page: 8A; Enumeration District: 0044; Image: ; FHL microfilm: 1374668. Record for Chester Averill.
- 686 County Court Record, Kent County, Michigan Marriage, Lyman E Averill & Eva B Haynes Arnold.
- 687 County Court Record, Kent County, Michigan Marriage Arthur Wardhouse & Rosamond Averill.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 688 Ancestry.com, Michigan, Births and Christenings Index, 1867-1911 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Rosemond Averill.
- 689 Ancestry.com, California Death Index, 1940-1997 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2000;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Place: ; Date: ; Social Security:. Record for Allie May Bymhold.
- 690 Ancestry.com, 1940 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2012;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1940; Census Place: San Mateo, San Mateo,California; Roll: T627\_330; Page: 16A; Enumeration District: 41-41. Record for Allie Bymhold.
- 691 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: San Mateo, San Mateo,California; Roll: 216; Page: 5A; Enumeration District: 31; Image: 941.0; FHL microfilm: 2339951. Record for Allie Bymhold.
- 692 Ancestry.com, Michigan, Births and Christenings Index, 1867-1911 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Arloa Bera.
- 693 County Court Record, Allegan County, Michigan Marriage Record Frank Stevens & LillieAverill.
- 694 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Byron, Kent, Michigan;Roll: T623\_721; Page: 8B; Enumeration District: 39. Record for Lillie E Stevens.
- 695 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Grand Rapids Ward 3, Kent,Michigan; Roll: T625\_779; Page: 28A; Enumeration District: 92; Image:. Record for Lillie Stevens.
- 696 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Grand Rapids Ward 5, Kent,Michigan; Roll: ; Page: ; Enumeration District: ; Image:. Record for Lillie E Stevens.
- 697 Ancestry.com, Cuyahoga County, Ohio, Marriage Records and Indexes, 1810-1973 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Nelson F Stevens.
- 698 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Owosso, Shiawassee,Michigan; Roll: ; Page: ; Enumeration District: ; Image:. Record for Clara Neuman.
- 699 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Grand Rapids Ward 5, Kent,Michigan; Roll: T623\_722; Page: 9B; Enumeration District: 65. Record for Clara Newman.
- 700 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Grand Rapids Ward 4, Kent,Michigan; Roll: ; Page: ; Enumeration District: ; Image:. Record for Clara Kueman.
- 701 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Wyoming, Kent, Michigan;Roll: T625\_779; Page: 12A; Enumeration District: 118; Image:. Record for Clara Newman.
- 702 Ancestry.com, 1891 Census of Canada (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2008;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Theron Averill.
- 703 Ancestry.com, 1901 Census of Canada (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Theron S Averill.
- 704 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Saginaw, Saginaw, Michigan;Roll: ; Page: ; Enumeration District: ; Image:. Record for Samuel T Averill.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 705 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Saginaw, Michigan; Roll: T625\_794; Page: 7A; Enumeration District: 214; Image: . Record for Samuel Averill.
- 706 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Detroit Ward 6, Wayne, Michigan; Roll: T624\_682; Page: 9A; Enumeration District: 0087; Image: ; FHL microfilm: 1374695. Record for Jr.
- 707 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Detroit, Wayne, Michigan; Roll: 1067; Page: 33B; Enumeration District: 836; Image: 631.0; FHL microfilm: 2340802. Record for Nellie E Averill.
- 708 Ancestry.com, Michigan, Births and Christenings Index, 1867-1911 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Maud Averill.
- 709 Ancestry.com and Genealogical Research Library (Brampton, Ontario, Canada), Ontario, Canada Marriages, 1801-1928 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Maud Averill.
- 710 Ancestry.com, Michigan, Births and Christenings Index, 1867-1911 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Mary Averill.
- 711 County Court Record, Wayne County, Michigan Marriages Albert P Olsey & Mary Averill.
- 712 Ancestry.com, Michigan, Births and Christenings Index, 1867-1911 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Mabel Averill.
- 713 County Court Record, Wayne County, Michigan Marriage Neils B Damm & Mabel Y Averill.
- 714 Ancestry.com, Michigan, Births and Christenings Index, 1867-1911 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Ethelene Averill.
- 715 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Detroit Ward 6, Wayne, Michigan; Roll: T625\_806; Page: 4A; Enumeration District: 198; Image: 404. Record for Charles Averiel.
- 716 Ancestry.com, Michigan, Births and Christenings Index, 1867-1911 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Nellie E Yale.
- 717 Ancestry.com, 1940 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2012;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1940; Census Place: Huron, Wayne, Michigan; Roll: T627\_1832; Page: 1A; Enumeration District: 82-162. Record for Nellie E Averill.
- 718 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Summerfield, Monroe, Michigan; Roll: T625\_786; Page: 8B; Enumeration District: 125; Image: 726. Record for Walter Averill.
- 719 Ancestry.com, 1940 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2012;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1940; Census Place: Summerfield, Monroe, Michigan; Roll: T627\_1792; Page: 5B; Enumeration District: 58-47. Record for Walter C Averill.
- 720 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Summerfield, Monroe, Michigan; Roll: 1013; Page: 5A; Enumeration District: 36; Image: 508.0; FHL microfilm: 2340748. Record for Walter Averill.
- 721 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Detroit Ward 8, Wayne, Michigan; Roll: T623\_31077\_4119804; Page: 4A; Enumeration District: 0088; FHL microfilm: 1240750. Record for Walter Averell.
- 722 County Court Record, Monroe County, Michigan Marriage Herbert Paquette & Ella Averill.
- 723 County Court Record, Monroe County, Michigan Marriage Earl R Lillie & Grace Averill.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 724 Ancestry.com, World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918 (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2005;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Registration Location: Aitkin County, Minnesota; Roll:1675275; Draft Board: 0. Record for David Eugene Averill.
- 725 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Little Falls Ward 2, Morrison, Minnesota, ED ,rollT624\_711, part , page. Record for David E Averell.
- 726 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Hill Lake, Aitkin, Minnesota, ED , roll , page ,image279. Record for David Averill.
- 727 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Hill Lake, Aitkin, Minnesota, ED 19, roll 1078, page,image 161.0. Record for David E Averill.
- 728 Ancestry.com, Minnesota Death Index, 1908-2002 (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2001;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for David Eugene Averill.
- 729 Banks, Ray, comp., WWI Civilian Draft Registrations (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2000;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for David Eugene Averill.
- 730 Completed Family Group Sheet, Arland Averill April 2010.
- 731 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Pike Creek, Morrison, Minnesota; Roll: T624\_711; Page: 13A; Enumeration District: 0115; Image: ; FHL microfilm: 1374724. Record for Lucinda Mattison.
- 732 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Pike Creek, Morrison, Minnesota; Roll: T625\_846; Page: 3B; Enumeration District: 165; Image: 465. Record for Lulu Matteson.
- 733 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Minneapolis, Hennepin, Minnesota; Roll: 1089; Page: 10A; Enumeration District: 22; Image: 801.0; FHL microfilm: 2340824. Record for Lulu M Matteson.
- 734 Minnesota, Death Index, 1908-2002, FamilySearch.org, Marcus Vernon Matteson.
- 735 Ancestry.com and The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1880 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1880; Census Place: Harrisville, Alcona, Michigan; Roll: 569; Family History Film: 1254569; Page: 23C; Enumeration District: 003; Image: 0048. Record for Ransom Averill.
- 736 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Imlay, Lapeer, Michigan; Roll: 1006; Page: 4B; Enumeration District: 15; Image: 851.0; FHL microfilm: 2340741. Record for Lillian Averill.
- 737 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Mason, Arenac, Michigan; Roll: T623\_31077\_4119838; Page: 10A; Enumeration District: 0023; FHL microfilm: 1240700. Record for Emily Averill.
- 738 Ancestry.com, 1940 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2012;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1940; Census Place: Bay City, Bay, Michigan; Roll: T627\_1728; Page: 10A; Enumeration District: 9-33. Record for Harry Averill.
- 739 Ancestry.com, Social Security Death Index (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Number: 380-32-9823; Issue State: Michigan; Issue Date: 1951. Record for Harry Averill.
- 740 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Bay City, Bay, Michigan; Roll: 975; Page: 22B; Enumeration District: 30; Image: 502.0; FHL microfilm: 2340710. Record for Harry Averill.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 741 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Kalama, Cowlitz, Washington; Roll: T623\_1742; Page: 2A; Enumeration District: 35. Record for Will F Magill.
- 742 Death Certificate, California 1964 Certificate 7259 William Fulton Averill Jr. DAR supporting document.
- 743 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Olympia Ward 5, Thurston, Washington; Roll: T624\_1672; Page: 2A; Enumeration District: 0307; Image: 1071; FHL microfilm: 1375685. Record for Ella A Magill.
- 744 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Portland, Multnomah, Oregon; Roll: 1950; Page: 4B; Enumeration District: 97; Image: 154.0; FHL microfilm: 2341684. Record for Ella A Magill.
- 745 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Portland, Multnomah, Oregon; Roll: T625\_1498; Page: 3B; Enumeration District: 12; Image: 1161. Record for Ella A Magill.
- 746 Death Certificate, California 1944 William Fulton Magill. DAR supporting document.
- 747 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Malvern, Mills, Iowa; Roll: T623\_31077\_4120111; Page: 12A; Enumeration District: 0098; FHL microfilm: 1240448. Record for Adello D Avrill.
- 748 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Inglewood, Los Angeles, California; Roll: 128; Page: 10B; Enumeration District: 1019; Image: 462.0; FHL microfilm: 2339863. Record for Adello D Averill.
- 749 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Kansas City Ward 5, Jackson, Missouri; Roll: T624\_786; Page: 4A; Enumeration District: 0060; Image: 76; FHL microfilm: 1374799. Record for Adelle Averil.
- 750 Ancestry.com, 1940 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2012;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1940; Census Place: Inglewood, Los Angeles, California; Roll: T627\_234; Page: 10B; Enumeration District: 19-279B. Record for Grace E Averill.
- 751 Ancestry.com, California Death Index, 1940-1997 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2000;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Place: ; Date: ; Social Security: . Record for Grace Averill.
- 752 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Venice, Los Angeles, California; Roll: T625\_120; Page: 6A; Enumeration District: 625; Image: 222. Record for May Averill.
- 753 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Portland Ward 10, Multnomah, Oregon; Roll: T623\_31077\_4118824; Page: 7B; Enumeration District: 0078; FHL microfilm: 1241350. Record for May Avrill.
- 754 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Los Angeles Assembly District 72, Los Angeles, California; Roll: T624\_82; Page: 6A; Enumeration District: 0209; Image: 1148; FHL microfilm: 1374095. Record for May Averill.
- 755 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Indian Creek, Mills, Iowa; Roll: T623\_31077\_4120111; Page: 2B; Enumeration District: 0095; FHL microfilm: 1240448. Record for Grace A Avrill.
- 756 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Creston, Union, Iowa; Roll: 684; Page: 21B; Enumeration District: 2; Image: 238.0; FHL microfilm: 2340419. Record for Grace A Herron.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 757 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Osceola Ward 2, Clarke,Iowa; Roll: T625\_483; Page: 14B; Enumeration District: 44; Image: 735. Record for Grace A Nelson.
- 758 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Franklin, Greene, Iowa;Roll: T623\_31077\_4119857; Page: 9A; Enumeration District: 0086; FHL microfilm: 1240433. Record for Thomas M Averill.
- 759 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Jefferson Ward 3, Greene,Iowa; Roll: T625\_491; Page: 20A; Enumeration District: 111; Image: 212. Record for Thomas M Averill.
- 760 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Greeley, Shelby, Iowa, ED , roll T624\_423, part ,page. Record for Ulyses G Zimmer.
- 761 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA;Date:2002;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Des Moines, Polk, Iowa, ED 44, roll 675, page ,image581.0. Record for Herbert E Averill.
- 762 Ancestry.com, Iowa State Census Collection, 1836-1925 (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA;Date:2007;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Herbert Edward Averill.
- 763 Ancestry.com, Iowa State Census, 1895 (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA;Date:2003;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for H. E. Averill.
- 764 Ancestry.com, World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918 (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA;Date:2005;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Roll 1643077, DraftBoard 2. Record for Herbert Edwin Averill.
- 765 Ancestry.com, World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2005;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Registration Location: Rosebud County, Montana; Roll;; Draft Board:. Record for William Walter Averill.
- 766 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Afton, Union, Iowa; Roll:T623\_31077\_4120124; Page: 4A; Enumeration District: 0144; FHL microfilm: 1240461. Record for William N Averill.
- 767 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Seattle, King, Washington;Roll: 2497; Page: 7A; Enumeration District: 87; Image: 225.0; FHL microfilm: 2342231. Record for William W Averell.
- 768 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Columbia, Multnomah,Oregon; Roll: T625\_1503; Page: 1A; Enumeration District: 193; Image: 742. Record for William D Russell.
- 769 Ancestry.com, Iowa State Census Collection, 1836-1925 (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA;Date:2007;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Clyde S Averill.
- 770 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Kansas Ward 13,Jackson,Missouri; Roll: T624\_788; Page: 21B; Enumeration District: 166; Image: 862. Record for Clyde R Averill.
- 771 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Kansas City Ward12,Jackson, Missouri; Roll: T625\_924; Page: 12B; Enumeration District: 197; Image: 517. Record for Roy E Johnson.
- 772 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA;Date:2002;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Kansas City,Jackson,Missouri; Roll: 1197; Page: 5B; Enumeration District: 117; Image: 348.0. Record for Roy E Johnston.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 773 Ancestry.com, Social Security Death Index (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2008;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Number: 515-34-5322; Issue State: Kansas; IssueDate:1953-1954. Record for James Averill.
- 774 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Columbus, Cherokee,Kansas;Roll: T625\_526; Page: 5B; Enumeration District: 17; Image: 144. Record for James D Averill.
- 775 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Lola, Cherokee,Kansas;Roll: T624\_434; Page: 7A; Enumeration District: 27; Image: 348. Record for James D Averill.
- 776 Ancestry.com, World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2005;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Registration Location: Ottawa County, Michigan; Roll:1682806; Draft Board: 1. Record for Roy A Gorham.
- 777 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Plainfield, Kent, Michigan;Roll: ; Page: ; Enumeration District: ; Image:. Record for Roy Gorham.
- 778 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Walker, Kent, Michigan;Roll: T625\_779; Page: 9A; Enumeration District: 115; Image:. Record for Roy Gorham.
- 779 Ancestry.com, Social Security Death Index (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Number: 368-10-0731; Issue State: Michigan; IssueDate: Before 1951. Record for Roy Gorham.
- 780 Ancestry.com, World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2005;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Registration Location: Wayne County, Michigan; Roll:; Draft Board:. Record for Vernie Hugh Averill.
- 781 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Detroit Ward 8, Wayne,Michigan; Roll: T625\_808; Page: 7B; Enumeration District: 238; Image: 730. Record for Vernice Averill.
- 782 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Detroit, Wayne, Michigan;Roll: 1042; Page: 21A; Enumeration District: 279; Image: 417.0; FHL microfilm: 2340777. Record for Vennie H Averill.
- 783 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Grand Rapids Ward 2, Kent,Michigan; Roll: T624\_656; Page: 9B; Enumeration District: 0054; Image: ; FHL microfilm: 1374669. Record for Verrie Avesell.
- 784 Completed Family Group Sheet, Dana Michael Averill February 2009.
- 785 Ancestry.com, World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2005;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Registration Location: Kent County, Michigan; Roll: ;Draft Board:. Record for Earl Maynard Averill.
- 786 Ancestry.com, World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2005;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Registration Location: Kent County, Michigan; Roll: ;Draft Board:. Record for Levi Skiff Averill.
- 787 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Grand Rapids Ward 1, Kent,Michigan; Roll: T625\_777; Page: 4B; Enumeration District: 23; Image: 38. Record for Levi S Averill.
- 788 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Grand Rapids, Kent,Michigan; Roll: 1001; Page: 10A; Enumeration District: 50; Image: 942.0; FHL microfilm: 2340736. Record for Lee P Averill.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 789 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Iron River, Iron, Michigan; Roll: ; Page: ; Enumeration District: ; Image:. Record for Nelson Potter.
- 790 Ancestry.com, Michigan, Births and Christenings Index, 1867-1911 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Samuel Nelson Potter.
- 791 Ancestry.com, World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2005;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Registration Location: Iron County, Michigan; Roll:1675758; Draft Board: 0. Record for Samuel Nelson Potter.
- 792 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Wyoming, Kent, Michigan; Roll: 1005; Page: 8A; Enumeration District: 144; Image: 216.0. Record for Fred C Averell.
- 793 Birth Records, Kent County, Michigan, Fredrick Averill.
- 794 Michigan Department of Vital and Health Records, Michigan Deaths, 1971-1996 (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:1998;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Helen A Cook.
- 795 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Grand Rapids, Kent, Michigan, ED 34, roll 1001, page, image 152.0. Record for Roy J Cook.
- 796 Ancestry.com, World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918 (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2005;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Roll 1675759, DraftBoard 0. Record for Roy J Cook.
- 797 Ancestry.com, California Death Index, 1940-1997 (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2000;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Garrett Averill.
- 798 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Grand Rapids, Kent, Michigan, ED 100, roll 1004, page, image 406.0. Record for Garrett Averill.
- 799 Ancestry.com, World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918 (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2005;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Roll 1675764, DraftBoard 1. Record for Garrett Averill.
- 800 Ancestry.com, 1940 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2012;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1940; Census Place: Keene, Ionia, Michigan; Roll: T627\_1764; Page: 3B; Enumeration District: 34-21. Record for Garrett Averill.
- 801 Completed Family Group Sheet, Edward Averill April 2009.
- 802 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Grand Rapids, Kent, Michigan, ED 116, roll 1004, page, image 551.0. Record for Charles E Messner.
- 803 Michigan Department of Vital and Health Records, Michigan Deaths, 1971-1996 (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:1998;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Frances Averill Messner.
- 804 Ancestry.com, World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918 (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2005;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Roll 1675656, DraftBoard 2. Record for Charles E Messner.
- 805 Michigan Department of Vital and Health Records, Michigan Deaths, 1971-1996 (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:1998;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Robert P Averill.
- 806 Ancestry.com, 1940 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2012;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1940; Census Place: Walker, Kent, Michigan; Roll: T627\_1776; Page: 1B; Enumeration District: 41-47A. Record for Robert Averill.
- 807 Banks, Ray, comp., WWI Civilian Draft Registrations (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2000;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for William Walter Averill.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 808 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Creston Ward 2, Union,Iowa; Roll: T624\_425; Page: 12B; Enumeration District: 0144; Image: 470; FHL microfilm: 1374438. Record for William W Averill.
- 809 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Afton, Union, Iowa; Roll:T623\_461; Page: 4A; Enumeration District: 144; FHL microfilm: 1240461. Record for Emma M Averill.
- 810 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Grand Rapids, Kent,Michigan; Roll: 1000; Page: 18A; Enumeration District: 31; Image: 1011.0; FHL microfilm: 2340735. Record for Elton R Averill.
- 811 Ancestry.com, World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2005;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Registration Location: Kent County, Michigan; Roll: ;Draft Board:. Record for Elton Ralph Averill.
- 812 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Grand Rapids Ward 2, Kent,Michigan; Roll: T625\_778; Page: 12B; Enumeration District: 64; Image: 454. Record for Ralph E Averill.
- 813 Ancestry.com, 1940 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2012;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1940; Census Place: Grand Rapids, Kent,Michigan; Roll: T627\_1899; Page: 13B; Enumeration District: 86-66B. Record for Anton L Averill.
- 814 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Cadillac, Wexford,Michigan; Roll: 1077; Page: 6A; Enumeration District: 8; Image: 303.0; FHL microfilm: 2340812. Record for Edna W Titus.
- 815 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Cadillac Ward 3, Wexford,Michigan; Roll: T625\_798; Page: 5B; Enumeration District: 211; Image: 926. Record for Edna Titus.
- 816 Ancestry.com, 1940 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2012;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1940; Census Place: Muskegon, Muskegon,Michigan; Roll: T627\_1795; Page: 9B; Enumeration District: 61-33. Record for Lola V Stark.
- 817 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Muskegon, Muskegon,Michigan; Roll: 1015; Page: 37B; Enumeration District: 34; Image: 146.0; FHL microfilm: 2340750. Record for Lola V Stark.
- 818 Ancestry.com, Social Security Death Index (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Number: ; Issue State: Michigan; Issue Date: Before1951. Record for Elaine M. Averill.
- 819 Ancestry.com, 1940 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2012;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1940; Census Place: Cadillac, Wexford,Michigan; Roll: T627\_1838; Page: 4B; Enumeration District: 83-9. Record for Elaine M Averill.
- 820 Ancestry.com, Wisconsin, Births and Christenings Index, 1826-1908 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Brown County. Helen Josephine Day.
- 821 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1900; Census Place: Fairhaven, Whatcom, Washington; Roll: 1753;Page: 15B; Enumeration District: 0242; FHL microfilm: 1241753. Edmund B Day.
- 822 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1910; Census Place: Bellingham Ward 5, Whatcom, Washington;Roll: T624\_1673; Page: 9B; Enumeration District: 0333; FHL microfilm: 1375686. Edmund B Day.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 823 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1930; Census Place: Bellingham, Whatcom, Washington; Roll: 2522;Page: 6A; Enumeration District: 22; Image: 337.0; FHL microfilm: 2342256. Josephine H Day.
- 824 Ancestry.com, Wisconsin, Births and Christenings Index, 1826-1908 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, John Day Reynolds.
- 825 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1930; Census Place: Fairhope, Baldwin, Alabama; Roll: 2; Page:3A; Enumeration District: 13; Image: 383.0; FHL microfilm: 2339737. John D Reynolds.
- 826 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1910; Census Place: Lone Rock, Richland, Wisconsin; Roll:T624\_1732; Page: 4B; Enumeration District: 0089; FHL microfilm: 1375745. John Day.
- 827 Tombstone, Forest Home Cemetery, Milwaukee, Milwaukee, Wisconsin. findagrave.com August 2013.
- 828 Tombstone, Brady Hill Cemetery, Saginaw, Saginaw, Michigan. findagrave.com, August 2013.
- 829 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1910; Census Place: Saginaw Ward 4, Saginaw, Michigan; Roll:T624\_672; Page: 5A; Enumeration District: 0050; FHL microfilm: 1374685. Hamilton Harrison.
- 830 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1910; Census Place: Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan; Roll: T624\_670;Page: 7B; Enumeration District: 0170; FHL microfilm: 1374683. Horatia Shaver.
- 831 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1900; Census Place: Wright, Ottawa, Michigan; Roll: 738; Page:3B; Enumeration District: 0143; FHL microfilm: 1240738. Horation S Shaver.
- 832 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1920; Census Place: Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan. Horation Shaver.
- 833 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1910; Census Place: Polkton, Ottawa, Michigan; Roll: T624\_670;Page: 4A; Enumeration District: 0170; FHL microfilm: 1374683. Maud Lawton.
- 834 Ancestry.com, World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2005;), www.ancestry.com, Registration State: Michigan; Registration County: Ottawa; Roll:1682806; Draft Board: 1. Edward Hamilton.
- 835 Ancestry.com, California Death Index, 1940-1997 (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA;Date:2000;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Harry B Averill.
- 836 Banks, Ray, comp., WWI Civilian Draft Registrations (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA;Date:2000;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Harry Burtless Averill.
- 837 Ancestry.com, World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918 (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA;Date:2005;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Roll 1991652, DraftBoard 0. Record for Harry Burtless Averill.
- 838 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA;Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Mount Vernon, Skagit, Washington, ED 34, roll2513,page , image 426.0. Record for Harry B Averill.
- 839 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Hastings Ward 2, Barry,Michigan; Roll: T625\_756; Page: 8A; Enumeration District: 50; Image:. Record for Luana A Townsend.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 840 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Hastings, Barry, Michigan; Roll: ; Page: ; Enumeration District: ; Image:. Record for Luana A Townsend.
- 841 Ancestry.com, Michigan, Births and Christenings Index, 1867-1911 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Julian Mortimer Townsend.
- 842 Ancestry.com, World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2005;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Registration Location: Barry County, Michigan; Roll:1675064; Draft Board: 0. Record for Julian Mortimer Townsend.
- 843 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Muskegon, Muskegon, Michigan; Roll: 1014; Page: 10B; Enumeration District: 18; Image: 451.0; FHL microfilm: 2340749. Record for Frank M Averill.
- 844 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Muskegon Ward 1, Muskegon, Michigan; Roll: T624\_667; Page: 11A; Enumeration District: 0079; Image: 26; FHL microfilm: 1374680. Record for Frank M Averill.
- 845 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Muskegon Precinct 4, Muskegon, Michigan; Roll: T625\_788; Page: 15A; Enumeration District: 127; Image: 310. Record for Frank Averill.
- 846 Ancestry.com, Florida Death Index, 1877-1998 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Alfred Borton Averell.
- 847 Ancestry.com, New York City, Births, 1891-1902 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2000;), Ancestry.com, New York City Births, 1891-1902; Title: Births Reported in 1902. Borough of Brooklyn.; Certificate #: 12222. Alfred Borton Averell.
- 848 Ancestry.com, 1940 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2012;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1940; Census Place: Hempstead, Nassau, New York; Roll:T627\_2687; Page: 17B; Enumeration District: 30-140. Alfred B Averell.
- 849 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1930; Census Place: Hempstead, Nassau, New York; Roll: 1459; Page: 22B; Enumeration District: 86; Image: 636.0; FHL microfilm: 2341194. Alfred Averell.
- 850 Ancestry.com, Florida Death Index, 1877-1998 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Evelyn V Averell.
- 851 Ancestry.com, World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2005;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Registration Location: Plymouth County, Massachusetts; Roll: ; Draft Board:. Record for Roland Watson Averell.
- 852 Ancestry.com, U.S. World War II Draft Registration Cards, 1942 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Roll: ; Local board: Plymouth , Massachusetts. Record for Roland Watson Averell.
- 853 Ancestry.com, 1940 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2012;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1940; Census Place: Brockton, Plymouth, Massachusetts; Roll: T627\_1636; Page: 5B; Enumeration District: 12-42. Record for Roland Averill.
- 854 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Brockton, Plymouth, Massachusetts; Roll: 938; Page: 10A; Enumeration District: 24; Image: 1139.0; FHL microfilm: 2340673. Record for Roland W Averell.
- 855 Ancestry.com, Social Security Death Index (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2008;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Number: 061-09-5514; Issue State: New York; Issue Date: Before 1951. Record for Herbert J. Averell.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 856 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date: 2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Hempstead, Nassau, New York; Roll: 1460; Page: 13B; Enumeration District: 130; Image: 1049.0. Record for Herbert Averell.
- 857 Ancestry.com, New York Passenger Lists, 1820-1957 (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date: 2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1939; Arrival: ; Microfilm serial: T715; Microfilm roll: T715\_6290; Line: 1; List number: . Record for Herbert Averell.
- 858 Ancestry.com, Social Security Death Index (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date: 2008;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Number: 061-10-7410; Issue State: New York; Issue Date: Before 1951. Record for William Averell.
- 859 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date: 2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Brooklyn, Kings, New York; Roll: 1504; Page: 12B; Enumeration District: 344; Image: 437.0. Record for William Averell.
- 860 Ancestry.com, Social Security Death Index (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date: 2008;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Number: 061-09-8604; Issue State: New York; Issue Date: Before 1951. Record for Robert Averell.
- 861 Ancestry.com, World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918 (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date: 2005;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Registration Location: Gila County, Arizona; Roll: 1522641; Draft Board: 0. Record for Gerald Averill Pepper.
- 862 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date: 2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Raymond, Racine, Wisconsin; Roll: ; Page: ; Enumeration District: ; Image: . Record for Henry Hunter.
- 863 Ancestry.com, Wisconsin, Births and Christenings Index, 1826-1908 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date: 2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Boyd Stanley Hunter.
- 864 Ancestry.com, California Death Index, 1940-1997 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date: 2000;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Place: Santa Clara; Date: 21 Apr 1992; Social Security: 396102186. Record for Boyd S Hunter.
- 865 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date: 2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Raymond, Racine, Wisconsin; Roll: T625\_2011; Page: 4A; Enumeration District: 77; Image: . Record for Henry S Hunter.
- 866 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date: 2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Raymond, Racine, Wisconsin; Roll: ; Page: ; Enumeration District: ; Image: . Record for Henry Hunter.
- 867 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date: 2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: New Berlin, Waukesha, Wisconsin; Roll: ; Page: ; Enumeration District: ; Image: . Record for Walter Vanderpool.
- 868 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date: 2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: New Berlin, Waukesha, Wisconsin; Roll: ; Page: ; Enumeration District: ; Image: . Record for Walter W Vanderpool.
- 869 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date: 2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: New Berlin, Waukesha, Wisconsin; Roll: T625\_2020; Page: 7B; Enumeration District: 184; Image: . Record for Walter Vanderpoel.
- 870 Ancestry.com, Wisconsin Death Index, 1959-1997 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date: 2007;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Walter W Vanderpool.
- 871 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date: 2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Raymond, Racine, Wisconsin; Roll: T625\_2011; Page: 4A; Enumeration District: 76; Image: . Record for Mable M West.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 872 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Raymond, Racine, Wisconsin; Roll: T625\_2011; Page: 5B; Enumeration District: 76; Image:.. Record for Byron S West.
- 873 Ancestry.com, World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2005;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Registration Location: Racine County, Wisconsin; Roll: 1674976; Draft Board: 0. Record for Byron S West.
- 874 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Raymond, Racine, Wisconsin; Roll: ; Page: ; Enumeration District: ; Image:.. Record for Byron S West.
- 875 Ancestry.com, Missouri Marriage Records, 1805-2002 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2007;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Byron Stephens West.
- 876 Ancestry.com, Wisconsin Death Index, 1959-1997 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2007;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Byron West.
- 877 Ancestry.com, World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2005;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Registration Location: LaClede County, Missouri; Roll: 1683397; Draft Board: 0. Record for Robert Daniel Wilson.
- 878 Ancestry.com, World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918 (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2005;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Registration Location: Hampden County, Massachusetts; Roll: 1684520; Draft Board: 7. Record for Plenny Charles Averill.
- 879 Ancestry.com, U.S. World War II Draft Registration Cards, 1942 (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2007;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Roll: ; Local board: Hampden , Massachusetts. Record for Plenny Charles Averill.
- 880 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Ludlow, Hampden, Massachusetts; Roll: 907; Page: 1A; Enumeration District: 172; Image: 321.0. Record for Planny C Averill.
- 881 Ancestry.com, World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2005;), www.ancestry.com, Registration State: New York; Registration County: Franklin; Roll: 1712374; Draft Board: 2. Record for Wilber Harrison Averill.
- 882 Ancestry.com, 1940 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2012;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1940; Census Place: Waverly, Franklin, New York; Roll: T627\_2535; Page: 6A; Enumeration District: 17-57. Record for Harrison Averill.
- 883 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1900; Census Place: Clifton, Alleghany, Virginia; Roll: 1698; Page: 4B; Enumeration District: 0004; FHL microfilm: 1241698. Record for John H Averill.
- 884 Ancestry.com, West Virginia, Births Index, 1853-1969 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Record for Averill.
- 885 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1910; Census Place: Clifton, Alleghany, Virginia; Roll: T624\_1620; Page: 14B; Enumeration District: 0004; FHL microfilm: 1375633. Record for Minnie E Averille.
- 886 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1920; Census Place: Washington, Washington, District of Columbia. Record for Minnie Averall.
- 887 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2002;), www.ancestry.com, Year: 1930; Census Place: Washington, Washington, District of Columbia; Roll: 304; Page: 49A; Enumeration District: 374; Image: 214.0; FHL microfilm: 2340039. Record for Minnie E Averill.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 888 Ancestry.com, 1900 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2004;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1900; Census Place: Brownstown, Kanawha, WestVirginia; Roll: T623\_31077\_4123456; Page: 1A; Enumeration District: 0054; FHL microfilm: 1241762. Record for Wm A Averill.
- 889 Ancestry.com, West Virginia, Births Index, 1853-1969 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Ray Averill.
- 890 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Clifton, Alleghany,Virginia; Roll: T624\_1620; Page: 14B; Enumeration District: 0004; Image: ; FHL microfilm: 1375633. Record for Jennie Dixon.
- 891 Ancestry.com, U.S. School Yearbooks (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Averell Reynolds.
- 892 Ancestry.com, Social Security Death Index (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Number: 431-82-8180; Issue State: Arkansas; IssueDate: 1961. Record for Averell R. Tate.
- 893 National Cemetery Administration, U.S. Veterans Gravesites, ca.1775-2006 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Fred L Tate.
- 894 Ancestry.com, Little Rock, Arkansas, Little Rock National Cemetery, 1868-2010 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Fred L Tate.
- 895 Arkansas, First Draft Registration Cards, 1940-1945, Samuel Bell Reynolds. familysearch.org May 2013.
- 896 Arkansas, First Draft Registration Cards, 1940-1945, Francis Bennett Reynolds. familysearch.org, May 2013.
- 897 Ancestry.com, World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918 (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA;Date:2005;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Registration Location: Steuben County, New York;Roll:1818989; Draft Board: 1. Record for James Stewart Dascomb.
- 898 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Bath, Steuben, NewYork;Roll: T625\_1266; Page: 6A; Enumeration District: 85; Image: 722. Record for J Stewart Dascomb.
- 899 Ancestry.com, 1940 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2012;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Stevart Dascomb.
- 900 Ancestry.com, World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918 (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA;Date:2005;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Registration Location: Steuben County, New York;Roll:1818989; Draft Board: 1. Record for William Everett Dascomb.
- 901 Ancestry.com, 1930 United States Federal Census (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA;Date:2002;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930; Census Place: Rathbone, Steuben, NewYork;Roll: 1648; Page: 2A; Enumeration District: 67; Image: 1168.0. Record for Wm E Dascomb.
- 902 Ancestry.com, Social Security Death Index (Name: Name: The Generations Network, Inc.; Location: Provo, UT, USA;Date:2008;;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Number: 111-32-0164; Issue State: New York;IssueDate: 1957-1959. Record for William Dascomb.
- 903 Ancestry.com, 1920 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1920; Census Place: Rathbone, Steuben, NewYork;Roll: T625\_1267; Page: 8A; Enumeration District: 134; Image: 1089. Record for William Dascomb.
- 904 Obituary, The Sun Hearld 20 Febraury 2008 Harry E Dascomb.
- 905 Ancestry.com, 1910 United States Federal Census (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2006;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1910; Census Place: Bath, Steuben, NewYork;Roll: T624\_1079; Page: 7B; Enumeration District: 100; Image: 980. Record for Hiram Dascomb.

---

### Sources (con't)

- 906 Web: Obituary Daily Times Index, 1995-2010 (Name: The Obituary Daily Times;),  
www.ancestry.com, Database online. Record for Hiram Dascomb.
- 907 Ancestry.com, New York Passenger Lists, 1820-1957 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.;  
Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1930;  
Arrival: , ; Microfilm serial: T715;Microfilm roll: T715\_4803; Line: 29; List number:. Record for  
Catherine Wynkoop.
- 908 Ancestry.com, New York Passenger Lists, 1820-1957 (Name: Ancestry.com Operations, Inc.;  
Location: Provo, UT, USA; Date:2010;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Year: 1926;  
Arrival: , ; Microfilm serial: T715;Microfilm roll: T715\_3921; Line: 17; List number:. Record for  
Henry J Wynkoop Jr.
- 909 Ancestry.com, Social Security Death Index (Name: Ancestry.com Operations Inc; Location:  
Provo, UT, USA; Date:2011;), www.ancestry.com, Database online. Number: 086-03-5240;  
Issue State: New York; IssueDate: Before 1951. Record for Henry J. Wynkoop.